NATIONAL ARCHIVES & PUBLIC RECORDS SERVICES OF PAPUA NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORTS

DISTRICT: GULF

STATION: KIKORI

VOLUME No: 54

ACCESSION No: 496.

1971. - 1972

Filmed by/for the National Archives of Papua New Guinea, PORT MORESBY - 1989.

Sole Custodian: National Archives of Papua New Guinea.

Papua New Guinea Patrol Reports

Digitized version made available by



Copyright: Government of Papua New Guinea. This digital version made under a license granted by the National Archives and Public Records Services of Papua New Guinea.

Use: This digital copy of the work is intended to support research, teaching, and private study.

Constraints: This work is protected by the U.S. Copyright Law (Title 17, U.S.C.) and the laws of Papua New Guinea. Use of this work beyond that allowed by "fair use" requires written permission of the National Archives of Papua New Guinea. Responsibility for obtaining permissions and any use and distribution of this work rests exclusively with the user and not the UC San Diego Library.

Note on digitized version: A microfiche copy of these reports is held at the University of California, San Diego (Mandeville Special Collections Library, MSS 0215). The digitized version presented here reflects the quality and contents of the microfiche. Problems which have been identified include misfiled reports, out-of-order pages, illegible text; these problems have been rectified whenever possible. The original reports are in the National Archives of Papua New Guinea (Accession no. 496).

PATROL REPORT OF: KIRORI (CALLE DISTRICE)

ACCESSION NO. 496

VOL, NO: 54: 1141-72 NUMBER OF REPO

NUMBER OF REPORTS:

REPORT NO	FOLIO	OFFICER CONDUCTING	G PATROL	AREA PATROLLED	MAPS/ PHOTOS	PERIOD OF PATROL
]1 OF 1971-12	1- 13	Cittering	A.P.O.	ROBI-KATEL + DIMANI RESERVENCENT SCHOME.		1.5.71-30.6.71
12 "	7-					
]3	16-36	1. 4440LE	A.F.O	WOWO VILLAGE		07.7.71-17.3.71.
4 "	27-35	V. ROROSE	F. H. F.O	WOWD RESERVEMENT A HEME!		27.7.71-17.8.71
]3	36-46	a BOWAME	A.F.0	GER MILAGE, KART IKOBI-KARI CD.	1.	10.8.71-29.8.71
]6/	47-64	C.J. LATING	A.P.C.	IXOBI-KAIRI CS.		17.871-3.9.71
11 "	62-78	C.T. LAING	A.P.O	WOPER FURAMA & SUMMAKARIMU VILLAGE.		5.9.71 - 30.9.71
8] 8 "	-	4 BONAME	H-FO	PART (KOBI-KAIR) VILLACIE	mr.	4-10-71-18-11-71
1 8A	101-118	S. BAWPME	AT.O		mp	4.10.21-18.11.7
9	119-130	V. Rokos,	A.70	IKO EI-KHIKI CA.		29.8.71- 7.10.7
10 "	121-137	B/REDLEY.	P.0	KIKORI COUNCID AREA		26.11.71-9.12.7
1/ // //	138-141	B. ROWLEY.	1 9.01	LOWER PEPIKE CD.		28.12.71- 2.12
0]19	142-	J.F. HALLS	A.P. 0	TURAMA CD, COARIBARIES, + IKEBI-KMRI CD.		28.12.71 - 20.7
3 11	1+3-153	B. ROWLEY.	P.O.	PERG KIKORI La.C. AREG.		9 bays_
A The !	154-160	P. MAYNARS.	9/4.0.	PART KIMORI L'G'C A		22.1.72 - 30 1 72
J. S. W. F.	161-171	IK KEIARA.	P.O.	GOPE, CRA, URAMA, GOIARIBARI, KIKORI-KAIRIS- POPIKE CA	1.1	22.1.72 -9.2.72
7 6 1	173-179	P. MAYNARS	9-ABC	1086, CAMERAMA + GOAR 18ARI CB.		22.1-72-30.173
8 17 "	180-184	B. ROWLEY.	P.O.	MUKERI-KARI, YKOBI-KMRI C. B.		4.2.72 - 6.2.74
9 18	185-190	Z. KOIARA.	P.0	KIKORI & BUMINURU COUNCIL MEET		17.2.72-6.3.72
0 184 air	191-196	I.R. SANCY.	ARO	KORIKI + BAIMURU AND OTHER C.B.		17.2-72-6:3.72

PATROL REPORT OF: PARAMETER AND ANSIGNAL ACCESSION NO. 496

VOL, NO: : 1991-72 NUMBER OF REPORTS: 30

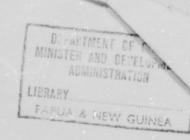
[54 cont'd]

REPORT NO	FOLIO	OFFICER CONDUCTING	FATROL	AREA PATROLLED	MAPS/ PHOTOS	PERIOD OF PATROL
19 07 1971-72	197- 308	B. ROWEST P.O		TURATING URAMA KURI-KATRI, & GOARIBARI CS.		21.2.72 - 8.3.75
2) 194 11	209-210	B. ROWLEY P	.0	CORRECTE, UKIMP, KOBI-KAIRI, JUKAMA .		19.2.72.8.3.72
3 20 11	914 219	K. KOIPKA . 1	0.7	IKOBI-KAIRI CO		248-72-30-3-73
+ 91. 112	200-204	P. MAYNARS	9. 4bc	PERT GOARIBARI. C.S.		8.8.72 - 13.8.72
15 3	235-240	B. RAWLEY	P.O.	UPPER FLOWER TURAMA & GRAKIBARI CA.		21.3.12 - 23.5.7
3 B	241.245	PMAYNARS	MADC.	ukomia cs.		72.5.73 - 26.5.7
7]04 11	246-256	J.E. HALLS	A.P.O	ERAS LORE CS.		23.5.72-3.6.76
8 25 11	257_27	K. KOIAKA	Po	MRI KOBI-KHIRI	-	4.6.72-30.6.7
9 26 7	74-271	G. BOWLERE.	A-FO	PART GOPEOURAMA LES.		N/A
30 92 10	478-283	G BOWAME	A.F.O	PART GORE & WRAMA C. B.		29.672-28.67
1						
1						
		2-1	1.			
]						
]		The Confession				
]						
]						
J						

PATROL REPORTS

1971 - 1972

KIKORI



Report No.	Officer Conducting Patrol
------------	---------------------------

C.L. LAING 1-71-72

2-71-72

3-71-72

4-71-72

5-71-72

6-71-72

7-71-72

8-71-72

8A-71-72

9-71-72

10-71-77

11-71-72

12-71-72

13-71-72

14-71-72

15-71-72

16-71-72

17-71-72

18-71-72

18A71-72

19-71-72

K. GAGOLE

V. ROROSI

G. BOWAME

C.J. LAING

C.J. LAING

G. BOWAME

G. BOWAME

V. ROROSI

B. ROWLEY

B. ROWLEY

J.F. HALLS

B. ROWLEY

P. MAYNARD

K. KOTARA

P. MAYNARD

D. ROWLEY

K. KOIARA

I.R. DAVEY

B. ROWLEY

Area Patrolled

Ikobi/Kairi C.D. Omati Resettlement Scheme

Not used

Wowo Village

Wowo Resettlement Scheme

Gibidai Village. Part Ikobi/

Kairi C.D.

Ikobi-Kairi C.D.

Upper Turama C.D., Sumakarimu

Village

Part Ikobi/Kairi C.D.

Part Ikobi/Kairi C.D.

Ikobi/Kairi C.D.

Kikori Council Area.

Lower Repike C.D. Report at

District H.Q.

Lower Pepike C.D. Report at

District H.Q.

Upper Turama C.D., Lower Turama C.: Part Goaribari C.D., and part Ikobi Kairi C.D.

Part Kikori L.G.C.A.

Gope, Era, Urama C.D. Part Goaribari, part Kikori/ Kairi and part Lower Pepike

Gope, Era, Urama and Goaribari

Kikori/Kairi, Ikobi/Kairi C.D.

Report at District H.Q.

Mikori and Baimuru Council Area.

Koriki/Baimuru and other C.D.

Upper Turama, Urama, Lower Turama Ikobi/Kairi and Goaribari C.D.

2/

Goaribari, Urama, Ikobi/Kairi, Upper & Lower Turama. Report at District H.Q. 19A-71-72 B. ROWLEY K, KOTARA Ikobi/Kairi C.D. 20-71-72 P. MAYHARD Part Goaribari G.D. 21-71-72 R. ROWLEY Upper & Lower Turama and 22-71-72 Goaribari G.D. Urama C.D. Report at District H.Q. P. MAYNARD 23-71-72 Era & Gope C.D. J.F. HALLS 24-71-72 Part Ikobi Kairi C.D. K. KOTARA 25-71-72 Part Gope Urama C.D. G. BOWAME 26-71-72 Part Gope & Urama C.D. G. BOWAME 27-71-72



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

Report Number	1/72
Subdistrict KIKANII	
DistrictGULF GENERAL ADMINISTRAT	ION - SPECIAL
Patrol Conducted by C.J. LAING.	
Area Patroiled	OMATI RESETTA MENT SCHEME
(Council and/or	IKOBI/KATRI CENSUS DIVISION
Census Division/s.)	COUNCIL AREA.
Personnel Accompanying Patrol	
NIL	
Duration of Patrol-from 1/5/71	to30/6./.7.1
No. of Days	
Last D.D.A. Patrol to Area:	50/4/94 19 days
Date	Duration 19 days RUNNING OF CHART DESERTIMENT
Objects of Patrol (Briefly)	A LOUIS AND THE PARTY OF THE PA
DOIL MAD.	
Total Population of Area Patrolled	
	1 7
Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU.	Forwarded, please.
	, ,
/ /19	
	District Commissioner.

G.P.—P&NG/B1617.

KONEDOBU.

67-2-2

15th September, 1971.

The District Commissioner, Gulf District, KEREMA.

KIKORI PATROL REPORT 1 OF 1971/72.

Your 67-3-81/136 of 6th August, 1971, refers.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Patrol Report by Mr. C.J. Laing.

(T.W. ELLIS)
Secretary.

TARILLE WITH THE SCHOOL OF THE

67-2.2. 67-3-81/136 KEREMA, GULF DISTRICT. HSP:CB 6 August, 1971. Assistant District Commissioner, Sub-District Office, KIKOTI. KIKORI PATROL REPORT 1 of 1971/72 MR. C.J. LAING A.P.O. Thenkyou for the comments on the above patrol report carried out by Mr. C.J. Laing, Assistant Patrol Officer. While it has a depressing effect on Mr. Laing the efact that these people cannot be left to work alone is unfortunately one of the facts of life. When one has spent a life time of relative inactivity working to his own work rythm it is difficult to inculcate new hebits. These can only rarely occur when the final results appear worthwhile. How much actual training and explanation have been given to the Agricultural Committee? It must be remembered that given a name and telling them once or twice is not training. Rather it is a continuin process that can be gauged over a long period of time. again allowances must be made for a lower productivity due to weather. During his trips to Canti what steps is Mr. Laing takin to estend Political Education particularly in the economic sphere? R.S. BELL DISTRICT COMMESSIONER. o.c. Assistant District Comissioner, KIKORI. c.c. Secretary, Department of the Administrator, Two copies for your information, please. R.S. BELL

JM/AM 67-2-1 Mundell



Sub-District Office, KIKORI.....Gulf District 20th July, 1971.

The District Commissioner, Gulf District, KEREMA.

KIKORI PATROL REPORT NO. 1 of 1971/72.

OMATI RESETTLE ENT SCHEME

MR. C.J. LAING - A.P.O.

Please find enclosed three copies of the above report.

It is disheartening to see the lack of progress when the settlers are not closely supervised, however, one cannot say that this was not expected. I am at a loss to know how we can bring home the theme of self help to these people. Mr. Laing sums up their attitude quite correctly in the second paragraph of his conclusions and I cannot see any change in this for quite some time.

The carpenters have finished off three of the houses, appart from the louvre blades; and are well into the fourth house. They should all be available for occupation in six weeks.

Now that Omati is in the Council area it will be interesting to see what they are going to put into it. The work of Councillor HABI Gauo will be watched with interest although I am not optimistic enough to think that his constituents will pay him much heed.

Progress on the Gibidai road is not altogether encouraging although it is moving along stwly. The tractor for Omati is currently being over-hauled on the station and should be ready shortly.

Mr. Laing has submitted a concise report on his dealings with the scheme over the last two months. It is unfortunate that his efforts are not rewarding as there is nothing more depressing to a young field Officer than to be "beating his head against a brick wall."

Claims for camping allowance are attached.

a/Assistant District Commissioner.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA NEW GUINEA KIKORI PATROL REPORT NO. 1 of 1979/72.

REPORT NO:

KIKORI NO. 1 of 1976/72

SUB-DISTRICT:

KIKORI

DISTRICT:

GULF

COUNCIL; NON COUNCIL

AREA:

Council Area.

PATROL CONDUCTED BY:

C.J. Laing

BESIGNATION:

Assistant Patrol Officer.

AREA PATROLLED:

Omati Resettlement Scheme. Ikobi/Kairi Census Division

PERSONNEL ACCOM-PANYING PATROL:

Nil.

DURATION OF PATROL:

1/5/71 - 30/6/71 18 days (broken period)

DATE & DURATION OF LAST PATROL:

1/4/71 - 30/4/71 19 days.

OBJECT OF PATROL:

Conduct the running of the Omati Resottlement Scheme.

TOTAL POPULATION:

1353

MAP REFERENCE:

Army Series - Kikori SB/55-13

VILLAGE ROPULATION REGISTER:

Not attached.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA NEW GUINEA

KIKORI PATROL NO 1/1979-72

PATROL DIARY

1/5/71

to

Other duties at Baimuru.

27/5/71

Friday 28/5/71

At Kikori. Collected supplies and equipment for Omati after some troubles, finally departed at 1215, by dinghy. Arrived at Omati at 1515, Rest House at 1600.

D.D.A. sked. at 1600.

29/5/71 to 30/5/71

Observed.

Monday 31/5/71

Government Work Day. Some settlers worked with the two local bricklayers on No. 3 house. Some worked on brick m/c. Remainder began work on Gibidai road. All work except brick making ceased at lunchtime due to continual torrential rain. Nos 1 & 2 houses are now completed and waiting for carpenter to construct roofs.

D.D.A. sked 1600. Election patrol arrived back from Kibeni.

Tuesday 1/6/71

Carried on with building work on houses, until rain stopped work.

Erected tarpaulin over working area, to try and reduce amount of water getting onto the job.

During the afternoon, maintenance work on Rest House, all other work halted due to heavy ries rain.

Wednesday 2/6/71

Final instructions to two builders and preparations for return to Kikori.

Departed Omati at 1145.

Arrived Kikori at 1500.

3/6/71

to

Other duties at Baimuru and Kikori.

14/6/71 Tuesday

15/6/71

Preparations for return to Omati. wait until boat and motor became available finally departed in heavy rain at 1300. Arrived Omati at 1715. Slow trip due erratic running of engine.

Wednesday 16/6/71

Inspected work completed at house-site. Not very much done due to heavy rain con-tinually hampering work. All materials viz. bricks and limestone are saturated and thus useless for usage. Inspected road to Gibi-Surface very poor condition, also due er. Before it can be regarded as alldai. weather - must be surfaced with limestone an similar material. Settlers carried up remaining coconuts from wharf, to site of new nursery near block 41. D.D.A. sked at 1600 hrs.

Thursday 17/6/71

Worked in Rest House during morning due to heavy rain. Maintenance on tools and chain Supervised settlers preparing new nursery. Total nuts planted at this vis 1500. Number at No. 1 nursery saws. Supervised settlers preparing new No. 3 nursery. Total nuts planted at this nursery is 1500. Number at No. 1 nursery is 2,992. Returned to building site after large began more bricklaying, but again lunch, began more bricklaying, but again struck the problem of floating due to excessive water. Some parts of previously erected wall have buckled due to this effect. Will have to partly demolish this particular wall. Work again halted. Returned to Rest House, repaired supposed with sticks. wall. Work again halted. Returned to Rest House, repaired cupboard with sticky drawers.

Friday 18/6/71

Returned to building site for examination.
Called workers off for the day. Nothing could be done. Counted timber supplies, 7x3, 6x3, at site (roof purlins). Had discussions with Ag. Assistant. Inspected versuable plot with Ag. Assistant. Inspected vegetable plot. Resulsts - generally unsuccessful. Insects and fewls have succeeded in demolishing most of the crops.
1220. R.D.O. Mr. Waters and R.R.D.O. Mr. F. 1220. Eleckham arrived. After lunching, Messrs.

Waters and Kleckham departed on area study, while I accompanied Medical Orderly to see woman bitten by a snake. Victim dead, snake identified by self as Death Adder, no official action required. Accompanied Mr. W. & K. after this out to Rig site No. 2 and return, inspection of blocks in general vicinity. Returned to Rest House. D.D.A. sked 1600. Mr. Waters and Kleckham departed 1630 hrs.

19/5/71 to

20/6/71

0

Observed.

Monday 21/6/71 Settlers started late due to heavy rain Despatched majority of settlers to road work site. Would come out later in the Organised the brick m/c - which fell day. into disuse during absence. Worked with two bricklayers all morning, repairing some walls and window frames wich Third house is nearing were sub-standard. completion. After lunch - attended to road work. Very discouraging - reasonably hilly terrain, deep muddy earth. Cleared only about 300 yards. Heavily timbered and drenching rain slowed operations. Additional earth moving equip ment will be needed - something beyond picks and shovels. There is insufficient work force to enable manual work to be totally successful. D.D.A. sked 1600. Returned to building site until MV. "RUBY" arrived approx. 1800. Settlers and self unloaded further 500 coconuts and some bags of coment.

Tuesday 22/6/71

Reasonably fine weather, so settlers again departed for road work.

Again worked at houses during morning in an attempt to get No. 3 finished. Carpenters have arrived to finish roofs. After lunch returned to road site - cleared off nome heavy timber. Progress has slowed at the moment. Estimated length now 2-2½ miles. Will measure accurately later. Returned to Rest house at 1730.

Wednesday 23/6/71 Spent most of day working on No. 3 house.
Only 2 sections of wall left to complete.
Finer weather has seen quite an increase in productivity. Today settlers planted more coconuts at No. 2 nursery. (Now No. 1 = 2992, #2 = 418, #3 = 1500).
D.D.A. sked 1600. Police patrol from Moka still not arrived.

Thursday 24/6/71 Morning worked on house. Last window frame in, bricking up tomorrow. Discussed with carpenter method of attaching roof on houses. Transported quantity of cement bags to site, using motor-bike. Patrol from Moka began arriving at 1500. All finally arrived about 1630. Decided to hold M.V. "RUBY" over until tomorrow. Finished afternoon with the workmen organising work for coming week while I am in Kikori.

Fri.day 25/6/71 Departed via M.V. "RUBY" at 0700 for Kikori. Arrived 1300 hours.

26/6/71 to

30/6/71

Other duties at Kikori.

OMATI PROGRESS REPORT NO. 5 of 1970/71. KIKORI PATROL REPORT NO. 1 OF 1970/72.

1. INTRODUCTION:

This report is encompassing both May and June's progress - which is basically not very encouraging.

I have been absent on other duties for the greater part of these two months, in fact having only been at Omati for 18 days.

Further supplies of coconuts have been delivered to Omati by D.A.S.F. Not much work has been done on the whole area, but will go into this in more detail later.

Building work progresses in spasms only, taken over-all nothing much has happened over the past 8 weeks, partly due to weather and partly due to the workers.

The new councillor for Omati was elected, also mentioned later in the report.

Road work has continued, also in short bursts of enthusiasm, however the clearing is progressing in a fashion.

2. AGRICULTURE:

Firstly, there is a total of just under 5000 coconuts at Omati, approximately 3,000 in the main nursery, 400 in the No. 2 nursery and about 1500 in a third, recently constructed nursery near block 40/41.

Plantings over this past two month period, have been virtually nil. This is partly due to the seedlings being too young, although some of the more advanced plants have still not been planted. The Agricultural committee has again lapsed into a vacuum, making ultural committee has again lapsed into a vacuum, making the motions of organising and working, but there appear to be no material results from their efforts.

The Agricultural assistant also works in short bursts of activity, but again, an overall impression is that nothing much has been happening.

Whilst the settlers have been waiting for the coconut seedlings to mature, they have taken the opportunity to do nothing. They have not done very much clearing work, have not pegged out already cleared blocks and spend quite a lot of the time just out "bush".

Only a few settlers are showing any interest in the area, with the majority just wishing to float along with the tide.

The committee was required to foster activity on the blocks, but, by being somewhat ineffectual the people just have done nothing. If you do not stand over them, they will do nothing. In my opinion this should not be the correct manner in which work is accomplished.

A further 9 blocks have been surveyed and some prospective buyers are already waiting. Perhaps some new blood into the area may give a temporary charge to the others.

3. COUNCILLOR:

The Kikori Local Government Council elections were held at Omati on May 27, and the newly elected councillor HABI GAUO will be coming to Kikori for the first council meeting in July.

No comment can be made at this stage on his work, as he has not had sufficient time yet to develop his own attitudes. It will be a contest between him and the notorious Peni Bori, as to who manages to gain the upper hand in influencing the people.

4. BUILDING WORK IN GENERAL:

i) Firstly, comment on materials available for building purposes.

The limestone lich is found in considerable quantities at Omati, is used in making the concrete and "compo". With the long periods of rain at this time of year, the previously dug and sifted limestone has been saturated. The problem is now partly under control, with this material slowly drying out. During my absence, this wet limestone was used as a reason for no work.

No real effort was made to rectify the situation.

ii) The brick-making machine. The settlers, although supposed to be making bricks for four days a week, succeeded in producing the total quantity of about 200 bricks over 8 weeks. About 30% of these are unsuitable for construction use, other than for filling.

The policeman stationed at Omati, Const. Pange, has been instructed several times by myself to ensure brick production is kept up during my absences. He has failed to keep production going, and the number of bricks presently available for use is sufficient for present needs only. More will have to be produced for the Aid Post and school-room structures.

struction has been spasmodic. Inclement weather has hampered work to a certain degree, although I also feel those left to do the work are slacking off, and have probably only worked when it suited them. Up until the end of June, only small amounts of work have been accomplished. Three houses are virtually ready for roof fixing and completing, and a carpenter had only just arrived before the end of the month, in order to do this.

The settlers themselves are putting virtually nothing into the job other than idle glances, and are content to sit in their usual fashion and oberve things being supplied by the Administration and having the work done for them. They have a contented existence, a apparently do not want to be disturbed by any undue efforts.

5. ROADWORK:

The settlers have cut a cleared "road" further into the bush, in the general direction of Gibidai.

The work party has not been supervised during these two months, and although I have left instructions as to route to be taken and manner in which to proceed, the road has negotiated some very tricky geography. By this I mean that the people have wasted their effort for quits a lot of the time, by clearing a very difficult path.

In the past also, upon returning from Kikori, I have had to redirect the road route through more acceptable places. In spite of a lot of back-tracking work which will have to be undertaken, the total length now is about 2% miles.

Again, the settlers disappear into the bush, and all the work has been left to only a few of the other settlers.

6. CHANGE OF OFFICERS:

Const. Pange at present at Omati, is going to be replaced in about one months time. He has not been working with very much enthusiasm, and on quite a number of occasions has disregarded explicit instructions by me. He forgets quite a number of things that he has been told to do.

7. CONCLUSION:

Summing up, the amount of work achieved by the people when left to their own devices gives a pretty fair indication to the general attitude of the majority of the people.

The Administration has spent a lot of money at Omati, and the people appear to be just sitting back, accepting it, and doing nothing at all in return.

teachers) The officers stationed there (other than are probably not helping the situation either. This includes the Agriculture Committee.

The response of these people is very disheartening. After having shown reasonably good results in the previous few months, the people have demonstrated that they are willing to accept everything and just are not interested, or could not be bothered showing any real reaction to the work that has been carried out in the area.

Overall, a very discouraging result, especially when I had believed that they could possibly manage to organise themselves a little more.

Results now are becoming similiar to those which is normally expected from many of the peoples in this area.

(COLIN J. LAING)
Assistant Patrol Officer

Coli 9 Laing

14/7/21



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

Report Number	KIKORI No. 3 od	1971/172.		
	KIKORI.			
	GULF.			
District	SPECIAL.			
Type of Patrol	K.GAGOLE-ASEL	STANT FIELD OFFICER.		
Patrol Conducted by		WOWC VILINGE.		
Area Patrolled		KIKORI LOJAL GOVERNMENT COUNCIL AREA.		
(Council and/or		PARA GOARIBARI.		
Census Division/s.)				
Personnel Accompanying Pat V • ROROSI • DALIS	rol ASSISTANS PICL	OFFECTOR.		
	/			
Duration of Patrol—from	THE PARTY OF A STATE OF THE PARTY OF THE PAR	to. 17/8/91.		
No. of Days	YSTALPHAL	1971.		
Last D.D.A. Patrol to Area:				
Date	23/ 1/	Duration 13 Days.		
Objects of Patrol (Briefly)	To subdivide	the blocks at Wowo Resettlement Schome		
7.028				
Total Population of Area Pa	trolled	2,572.		
Director of District Adminis	tration,			
		Forwarded, please.		
/ /19				
		District Commissioner.		

P.O. Box 2396, KONEPOBU.

67-2-9

21st December, 1971.

The District Commissioner, Gulf District, KEREMA.

KIKORI PATROL NO. 3 OF 1971/72.

Your reference 67-3-83/319 of 22nd September, 1971.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Special Report by Mr. K. Gagole, A.F.O. of the KIKORI Local Government Council Area.

(S.J. PEARSALL)

C.C. The Secretary,
Department of the Administrator,
KONEDOBU.

Two copies for your information, please.

R.S. BELL

DISTRICT COMMISSIONER.



67-3-83/379 HSP:CB

KERRMA, Gulf District.

22 September, 1971.

Assistant District Commissioner, Sub Mictilet Office,

KIKORI PATROL REPORT HO. 3 of 1971/72 MR. K. CAGOLE ASSISTANT FIELD OFFICER

Your 67-1-3 of 14th September, 1971 refers.

It has been noted that from this and from other patrol reports, much time is wasted by rain and village matters that appear more important to the people. As both these conditions are difficult to change instructions should be given that will enable the field Officersto utilise their time properly. This is part of their training and they could, in these times

- a) produce a sketch plan of the village produced from data and obtained by pacing and compass bearings and
- b) list the current occupants of each house.
- c) Find out about customary land usage in the village by the village people.

Such items as as done on these rainy days would be reported upon.

In view of your comments in paragraph three before the report is typed, as part of the Department's training role you are to ensure that the written report is gone through by someone competent and mistakes and grammatical through by someone competent and mistakes and grammatical errors conrected. It must be reachbered that these people are still in training. It will not be enough just to correct. Explanations as to what is required is necessary and again the Explanations as to what is required is necessary and again the use of the dictionary when in debut is to be taught. Far too much effort is wasted if errors are not corrected before they are typed.

The work that was done has been well carried out.

R.S, HELL DISTRICT COMMISSIONER

C.C. The Secretary.

Department of the Administrator,

KONEDOBU.

Two copies for your information, please.

R.S. BELL

DISTRICT COMMISSIONER.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA NEW GUINEA.

PATROL REPORT.

REPORT NUMBER:

Kikori No.3 of 1971/'72.

SUB DISTRICY:

Kikori.

DISTRICT:

Gulf.

COUNCIL/NON COUNCIL AREA:

Kikori Local Government Council

PATROL CONDUCTED BY:

K.Gagole.

DESIGNATION:

Assistant Field Officer.

AREA PATROLLED:

Wowo Village.

PERSONNEL ACCOMPANYING PATROL: V.Rorosi-Trainee Assistant Field-Officer.

DURATION OF PATROL:

27/7/'71 to 17/8/'71

18 Days Broken periods.

DATE AND DURATION OF LAST D.D.A.PATROL TO THE AREA: 11/1/'71 to 23/1/'71.12 Days.

OBJECTS OF THE PATROL:

To subdivide the blocks at Wowo Resettlement Scheme.

TOTAL POPULATION OF THE AREA PATROLLED:

Approximately 2,572.

MAP REFERENCE:

Army Series-Kikori SB/15-13.

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER ATTACHED:

Not attached;

JM/AM 67-1-3 Mundell Sub-District Office, KIKORI Gulf District 26th July, 1971. Mr. Hekela Gogole, Assistant Field Officer, Sub-District Office, KIKORI PATROL NO. 3 and 4 of 1971/72 WOWO RESETTILM NT SCHEME. As discussed with you this morning please prepare to leave Kikori on Tuesday 27th July, 1971 to go to the Wowo Resettlement Scheme. Whilst you are at Wowo I want you to survey 12 new blocks to join onto the 4 that you surveyed before. The idea of this is to try and get as many people as possible on their own blocks instead of having 5 or 6 men all working on the same blocks. The Rural Development Officer wants all of these blocks to be at least 6 acres; so please make sure you cont go under this figure. It does not matter if they are a bit bigger but they should not be smaller. Mr. Vitalis Rorosi will go with you and I want you to show him how the work on these Resettlement Schemes is done. He does not have a compass and chain yet but I am trying to get one from Rerema for him. Make sure that you teach him all aspects of this work while you are together at Wowo. When this job is finished you can return to the station and make out your report, which will be number 3 fx of 1971-72. Mr. Rorosi should also submit a report which will be No. 4 of 1971/72. (J. MUNDMLL) a/Assistant District Commissioner. cc Mr. Vitalis Rorosi, Assistant Field Officer, S.D.O. KIKORI.

PATROL DIARY.

TUESDAY 27/7.

Packed and departed per M.V.Ruby 0845 hrs for Wowo Resettlement scheme. Arrived Wowo at 1115 hrs. Gear were taken up to the rest house. Had lunch and showed Mr.Roros: the scheme and where abouts to survey onto the previously surveyed four blocks. No survey conducted as the clan leader was away in Kikori. Overnight Wowo.

WEDNESDAY 28/7.

Proceeded to the bush with village men 0745 Cut strip line 560 metres when commenced survey. This was the result of the scattere showers. Overnight Wowo.

THURSDAY 29/7.

Remained in the house due to the bad weather. Overnight Wowo.

FRIDAY 30/7.

0745 -1500 hrs . With the village men went into the bush. Completed surveying blocks five(5) and six(6). Overnight Wowo.

SATURDAY 31/7.

Observed-Overnight Wowo.

END OF JULY.

SUNDAY 1/8.

Observed-Overnight Wowo.

MONDAY 2/8.

0745hrs-1500hrs.Cut and surveyed the strip line for blocks number seven(7)eight(8) and nine(9).Then subdivided the block number seven(7).Obernight Wowo.

TUESDAY 3/8.

0745-1530 hrs.Cut and surveyed the base line for block numbers nine(9),ten(10) and eleven(11).However block number eleven(11) was excluded as a result of swamps near-by around.Overnight Wowo.

WEDNESDAY 4/8.

Did not go out into the field as a matter of Council Working day. The people were cleaning and repairing the houses. Been looked exound in the village as a result, not much work had been done on this Council Day. Overnight Wowo.

THURSDAY 5/8.

0745-1200 hrs. Went out into the field to do the survey. However we waited for half the moring. None of the village men turned up rk, and the clan leader was also sick in add. It was understood that the village people took their goods for marketing. It was also a fair bit of rain during the day

FRIDAY 6/8.

Departed for station for weekend. Overnight station.

PATROL DIARY (Cont'd)

SATURDAY 7/8.

Observed station. Overnight in station.

SUNDAY 8/8.

Observed-Overnight station.

MONDAY 9/8.

Resettlement Scheme. Arrived 1200 hrs. and anot manage to carry out the survey due to the heavy rain for whole day. Overnight Nowo.

TUESDAY 10/8.

0745-1530hrs.Out in the bush.Cut and surveyed the base line for block numbers twelve(12) thirteen(13) and fourteen(14).Returned camped and overnight Wowo.

WEDNESDAY 11/8.

It was an unusual day that people didnot turn up to work. It was understood that the village men went out into the bush to gather wood for repairing the houses and the sago leaves for the houses. So remained in the rest house whole day. Overnight wowo.

THURSDAY 12/8.

0745-1500 hrs.Proceeded to the bush.Subdivided the following blocks, twelve(120, thirteen(13) and fourteen(14).Returned camp.Overnight

FRIDAY 13/8.

0745-1500hrs.Cut and surveyed baseline for the mentioned blocks fifteen(15) and sixteen (16).Returned Wowo where overnight.

SATURDAY 14/8.

Departed for station per canoe. Observed station Overnight Station.

SUNDAY 15/8.

Returned Works Resettlement Scheme Area. Overnight Wowo.

MONDAY 16/8.

0745-1300 hrs.Subdivided blocks fifteen(15) and sixteen(16).Then for camp where overnight.

TUESDAY 17/8.

0745-1200hrs.Located the boundaries to the settlers.Returned rest house where patrol gear cleaned, including survey equipment.Overnight Wowo.

WEDNESDAY 18/8.

Remained rest house whilst awaiting for transport. After arrival 1200 hrs, departed for station. Motor brke down on the wasy, so we paddled to the station. Observed the afternoon cleaning up.

PATROL STOOD DOWN HERE.

INTRODUCTION.

The area where the patrol was conducted is Wowo Resettlement scheme. It is located in the Goaribari Census Division of the Kikori Sub District approximately nine(9) miles from the Sub District Headquarters.

Generally speaking, Wowo Resettlement Scheme is a sub clan of Ero, the main village. This particular clan fled away from Ero some seven(7) or eight(8) years ago, led by Teni, the clan leader, and started the resettlement scheme for the rubber planting for their cash incoms.

The reasons to be at Wowo Resettlement Scheme is

as follows:

- (a) To survey twelve more blocks to join onto four(4) blocks which had been surveyed before.
- (b) To familiarise the new Assistant Field Officer, Mr. V. Rorosi how the resettlement scheme surveys are to be carried out in this area.
- (c) That four(4) men in the past were working together on one block which is not sufficient enough.

(11)

BLOCK PROGRESSING .

Obviously the blocks surveyed onto four blocks which have been surveyed before whre twelve twelve(12)altogether. Each block has an average acre of six(6) acres or 14.82 heptares. All of these twelve blocks had been allocated to each of the twelve men from Nowo settlement. As yet, no clearing up of the blocks had been commenced, but meanwhile, the people are working on these four blocks taping and processing the rubber by a small hand machine. This is because the Kikori Local Government Council is on the way collecting the tax from the people. collecting the tax from the people..

The first planted rubber and later the area was sub divided into four blocks in by now undergoing the processing.

whilst at Wowo, a matter was brought forward to me that some rubber trees are ready for taping, but the village people have not got the following things -:

- (a) Cups for obtaining latex.
- (b) Basin for firming the rubber.
- (c) Jontainers for pouring the latex and mixing it.

As far as the blocks were surveyed, the settlers need more rubber stumps to be set up in the nursery.

While sub dividing the Wowo Resettlement Scheme, the land was recognised, it just lying idle and never been used for a any subsistant farming, to grow rubber for their cash cropping. At the past, the land was used for hunting and gathering purposes.

It is geographicaly undulating country and water courses running through various blocks. There are bush tracks linking along the ridges which are main access throught the blocks, which were surveyed. The bush is sparesly forested and the settlers are not going to find it hard to clear their blocks. The land is also suitable for growing rubber as yet it might be difficult for them to grow rubber on the steep hillside because in future, there would be a heavy rain and landslide which would occur and destroy the rubber.

VILLAGE AND HYGINE.

By looking at the village it is considered to be a small village existing with approximately twelve(12)houses in it. The houses are built on posts four to five feet in hieght with rooves made of tached nipa palm leaves and walls are of pplit black palm and cello.

Occaissionaly the high tide flooded right through the foreshore of the village except the high part of the groung. As noticed, only few houses require repairing. The toilet system is in poor condition which is at present three on operation in the village and they are about to wreck away. Otherwise, the new ones are under construction on Council working days. Neverthless, not much work is done on these toilets.

Council working days, which is every Wednesday seems to these people really not like a Council working day at all. It is like a holiday to them and not sufficient work is been done in these days.

Otherwise the village is in fair condition. Government rest house is in poor condition too, and the people were informed to repair the rest house before the next patrolarrives.

ATTITUDE OF THE PEOPLE.

By understanding the working conditions of these people, only some of them are working hard for their cash income and the others have done little amount of work and just sit back. Meanwhile, the people are working together on these four blocks. They were advised that the four men to each block is not suitable and reasonable, way is one man to a block. So twelve blocks which where surveyed now are allocated to each man.

ECONOMY.

Actually the cash income for the people in the particular area is normally garden vegetables, fresh meat, fish and sage are the peoples' maining earning economy.

The other crops which is rubber is planted some seven

to eight years ago is now undergoing processing and sold to the Department of Agriculture Stocks and Fisheries-Kikori. Copra drying was ceased some two years ago.

.....

WATER SUPPLY.

At present the people obtain the drinking water water from the 44 gallon drums and the undergroung coming water. Kikori Local Government Council has supplied the village people with tank and four cement bags for constructing the tank. However, the tank and the cement bags are just lying about and that nothing had been done about it since suppling.

SCHOOLS.

There are three schools in the Goaribari Census Division. Two of this schools are run by the United Church Wassion, and the other is run by the Administration in the area.

It is typical of this area that there are not very many children attending the schools. Lot of young children are found in the villages doing nothing and it is up to the parents to pursuade their children to schools.

A number of them were sent back from schools because their parents could not afford to buy school fees for their children. Therefore the local people of the area patrolled were advised that if they work hard on the blocks, and get enoughts money to send their children to schools.

It is suggested that it would be better if smoot committees were elected and encourage the children to attend schools as a poor standard of education.

CONCLUSION.

There is nothing much to comment about the area patrolled, which does not affect very much to the people.

The abovementioned patrol went smothly and that it was an enjoyable one. Local people from the abea respected the patrol and acted in a freendly way.

(K.Gagole)
Assistant Field Officer

TERRITORY OF PAPUA NEW GUINEA.

Kikori Patrol No.3 of 1971/172.

"APPENDIX" B"

REPORT ON PATROL PERSONNEL.

Trainee Assistant Field Officer-VITALIS ROROSI.

This man, who is undergoing the job training requires more training mainly in the fielf. He is a new officer who had recently completed his training, and does not know very much about the local people in the area. Does undertsand Police Motu. He will be later be familiar with the local people of this Sub District.

(K.Gagole)
Assistant Field Officer.



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

Report Number	KIKORI No	4 OF 1971/1972.	
District	GULF.		
Type of Patrol	SPECIAL.		
Patrol Conducted by		Tranie A.F.O.	
Area Patrolled		WOWO VILLAGE.	
(Council and/or		KIKORI KM LG	C Area.
Census Division/s.)		Goaribari C.D.	
Personnel Accompanying P	atrol		
Mr . K. Cagole. A			
		to.17 / 8 / 71•	
		DAYS.	
Last D.D.A. Patrol to Area			
		Duration 13 Days.	
Objects of Patrol (Briefly).	TO SUB DIVI	DE BLOCKS AT WOWO RESETTLEMENT	SCHEME
Total Population of Area F	Patrolled 2,572		
Director of District Admin KONEDOBU.	istration,		
		Forwarded, please.	
/ /19			
		Pinnin Commini	
		District Commissioner	

G.P.—P&NG/B1657.

P.O. Box 2396, KONEDOBU.

67-2-10

21st December, 1971.

The District Commissioner, Gulf District,
KENEKA.

KIKORI PATROL NO. 4 OF 1971/72.

Your reference 67-3-84/378 of 22nd September, 1971.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Special Report by Mr. V. Rorcsi T/A.F.O. of the KIKORI Council Area.

(S.J. PEARSALL)

a/Secretary.

RASY BELL DISTRICT COMMISSIONER.

67.2.10



67-3-84/378 HSP:CB

KERMA, Gulf District.

22 September, 1971.

Assistant District Commissioner, Sub District Office, KIKCHI.

> KIKORI PATROL REPORT NO. 4 of 1971/72 MR. V. ROROSI TRAINEE AFO

Your 67-1-3 undated, refers.

The comments made on Kikori Report No. 3 are again applicable here.

The need for much more guidance on your part is obvious and the dictionary must be much more frequently used. Training in how to use it is most essential.

Again I emphasis the need to have the Report checked before it is typed in order to prevent un-necessary wastage of time, and to allow proper explanations to be given.

Mr. Rorosi has assisted Mr. Gagole well but I suggest they read each other's diaries concerning Wednesday 11th August.

> R.S. MELL DISTRICT COMMISSIONER.

The Secretary,
Department of the Administrator,
Division of District Administration,
KONEDOBU.

Two copies of the above Report for your information.

DISTRICT COMMISSIONER.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA NEW GUINEA. PATROL REPORT NO.4 of 1971/72.

REPORT NO:

Kikori No.4 of 1971/72.

Sub-District: Kikori

District:

Gulf.

Council/Non Council.

KIKERI L.G.C.

Patrol conducted by: V Rorosi Tranie. (A.F.O.)

Area Patroled: Wowo Resettlement Scheme.

Personal Accompanying:

G.Kekere (A.F.O.)

Patrol

Duration of Fatrol: 27/7/71 to 18/8/71, Nineteen broken days.

Date & Duration of last patrol: Nil

Object of Patrol: NHWS Sub-Devide blocks at Wowo Resettlement Scheme.

Total Population: 2,572

Map reference: Army series Kikori SB/55-13.

Village Population: Not attached.

Regasted

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA.

PATROL REPORT No 4 OF 1971/1972.

TUESDAY

Patrol Diary.

27/7

The MV RUBY on an hour and half's ride to the village.

Starting at 9.00 hours and arrive 10.30. We then set up our camp. Later in withe afternoon, we went out to have a quick look at the spot we are going to survexy.

WEDNESDAY

28/7

Starting at early inthe morning. WE cut and pulled the chain till we reach 360 miterswhich the bearing at 345 degress. WE We than at the angle of 255 degress cut another 200 mitres. Lastly at 165 degress cut and pull the last one, which is 240 mitres. So the days working hours was approx.8 hours.

THURSDAY

29/7

The heavy rain fell almost the whole day, so the result is no wo -rk done. Instead I went through the notes on PATROL REPORT which Mr Kekera spareed it to me.

FRIDAY

30/7

We went back to curt the center line of the two blocks which wwe did not cut on the day when we only cut the base line.

SATURDAY

±x 1/8

Week end. Idid my laundry. Then for the rest of the time read books.

SUNDAY

2/8

Week end.

MONDAY 3/8 Councilors day. So we helped the southward the went on to with the base lines of the next three blocks. Being assist only old men we did not manage to cut the 600 mitres. We went as far as 500 mitres. Lastly, we then went home at four (4).

Plople with the surketer processing.

TUESDAY

4/8

Seeting out in the morning, from the starting point. We went on to cut the next base lines of the next three blocks/
Being assist with only old men, we did not manage to cut the 600 mitres. Went as far as 500 mitres. Lastly, we than went home at four (4).

to good the sold year. Platestic te chai out

PATROL REPORT(continue)

WEDNESDAY.

4/8

This day XXX is seperate for the councellor. That is work in the village, repair houses, do the cleaning of the village etc. IIXXX I went with some of the men to cut roofing for a house, which is about 4 to 5 miles away from the village. We then came home at half past five.

THURSDAY.

5/8

The people went looking for taxk money. As the result no-one turn for work, so no surveying was done.

TRIDAY.

6/8

We were surpose to go out for surveying. But since the people were still bussy looking for tax money as the head-man told us the day before.

So we waited till the D.D.A. motor came to pick us for week -end in the station. We arrive at the station at about half past two (2).

SATURDAY.

7/8

Back in station for week-end.

SUNDAY.

8/8

Still back in the station for week-end.

MONDAY.

9/8

At 9 o'clock in the morning the M V Ruby brought us back to Wowo. We arrive at about half past ten during a heavy rain. Then the rest of the day at the camp.

TUESDAY.

10/8

Starting early in the morning. WE began to cut the next three blocks. This time most of the men were falling out and only two men were left, plus one boy who came to help. They were so hungry that we had to stop, leaving us just another hundred mitres to complete the whole base line.

The working hours was seven **** (roughfly).

WEDNESDAY.

11/8

As usual, this is the councellors day. So no surveying was ken done. Instead we did our laundry.

12X8 THURSDAY.

12/8

Went back and complete the last 100 mitres then cut across to meet the next peg. NETHANXE We than cut into three parts.

KNEK Each 200 mitres long and 120 mitres wide.

BATROL REPORT, continue.

FRIDAY.

13/8

Starting at early in the morning, we went on to cut and pull the base lines of the last two blocks. When this was over we did not do any further, then went home/.

SATURDAY,

XX 14/8

I spent the week-end in the village while Mr G Kekera came to the staxtion for shopping. Back in the I went with some of the young for fishing.

SUNDAY.

15/8

Week-end in the village farxw. Again I went out swimming with the young boys.

MONDAY.

16/8

Late in the morning we went out and cut the centre line of the : last two blocks. Came home k at eleven on ' clock in the morning -g. Had our lunch at twelve and then for the rest of the time or day drawing up plan.

TUESDAY.

17/8

We were surpose to go out with the men to show them their block -s. But since they all went out. We did not. Mr.G.Kekera washed some of his camping equipments.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA.

BIKORI PATROL REPORT No 40F 1971/1972.

SITUATION

The area which the patrol was conducted is in the Goaribari Census Division, Kikori Eccal Government and lastly, in the Kikori Sub-District.

With an hour and half and about nine (9) miles away from the Sub-Districts head quater, KIKORI. The village it self as is situated on the eastern bank of a small creek. A branch of a small the main river. Over all the village and the creek are on the northern bank of the main river. The river Soboro.

DISCRIPTION OF THE LAND SURVEYED.

The part where the twelve blocks were surveyed is an undulating land, with several small creeks flowing out to the main rivers. Swamps! in some parts are about hundred (100) mitres away from the Swamps! in bottom of the hill rather foot of the hill, wher a bit of flat plain run or lies. Because of this, it unables some of the blocks to be surveyed when sag in lenth way. So we had to start new treverse lines. For road, at present small track right on the top of the hill. Future when the block are cleard, and planted the only good road is follow the old track.

ATTITUDE OF PEOPLE.

The keenliness or the interest of the people towards working in the rubber plantation is indeade extrime. Axcept the young boys, who have been to school and are drop outs. This boys are elezible for working. This people do work, but not as

This hard as they should at that age. Often they do work only for an hour and half and then desipear and hivenate or sometimes come home and go out fishing.

WATER SUPPLY.

The council gave them a tank on May. Besides this they promise them that later they will send someone to set it up for them. The people themselves have gatherd and and gravel ready. So far there is 'nt any thing done yet.

If At present they are fatching water from a under ground system which is near the hill side in the rubber plantation. Besides this for the luck ones who have drum got one or two sheet each from the ones that the councellors gave and are now using them.

THER TORY OF PART AND DESCRIBE.

TOL FOT No 4 F 1 71/1972.

COMMERCHING NO PRO NO OF A L.

his time we followed the short wy. But the whow our motor got josed. so we made smother hour paddeling down the river. We thin wrive at two (2)0 clock in the afternoon.

ND OF PATROL.

. Beredi, .. Tranie ... A. F.C....



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

Report Number	EIRO I No. 5 of	3971/178.	
Subdistrict	KIKOMI.	,	
	CULD.		
District	SPANIAL.		
Type of Patrol		PARE STATE OFFICER.	
Patrol Conducted by	G - B-3 (1988)	,	
Area Patrolled	1	GIRIDAI VELLAGE.	.,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,
(Council and/or		EIRCHI LOGAL GOVERENNE COURT	In. AC
Census Division/s.)		PAGE TROBUERATER.	******
Personnel Accompany	ing Patrol		
Personnel Accompany	ing ration	HZL.	
		7	
***************************************	40.40 104	~	
	rom10/8 /71	to.29./8/.21.	
No. of Days		<u> </u>	**********
Last D.D.A. Patrol to	Area:	(2) s	
Date		Duration 10 Dogge	
Objects of Patrol (Bri	iefly) To Called OUT S	SEE STEVEN OF BLOOMS OF LAND (15)	.
ALORG THE SIDE	THE STREET STREET, STATUTE OF STREET,	OH WILL BE LIMBED WITH GRAZI OF	HERE.
***************************************	<i>(</i>)		

	N. H. J. A.M.	ROXIMATELY 2,000.	
Total Population of A	Area Patrolled		
/			
Director of District A	Administration,		
KONEDOBU.		n - I I -loss	
		Forwarded, please.	
/ /10			
/ /19			
		District Commissioner	
		District Commissioner.	

G.P.—F&NG/B1657.

P.O. Box 2396, KONEDOBU.

67-2-11

21st December, 1971.

The District Commissioner, Gulf District, KEREMA.

KIKORI PATROL NO. 5 OF 1971/72.

Your reference 67-3-85/377 of 22nd September, 1971.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Special Report by Mr. G. Fowame, A.F.O. of "IKORI Local Government Council Area.

(S.J. PEARSALL)
a/Secretary.

ARIMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATION OF THE ADMINIS

67-2-11

67-3-85/377 HSP:CB

KEREMA, Gulf District.

22 September, 1971.

Assistant District Commissioner, Sub District Office, KIKORI.

> KIKORI PATROL REPORT NO. 5 of 1971/72 MR. G. BOWAME A.F.O.

Your 67-1-3 of 14th September, 1971 refers.

Thankyou for the comments on the above Patrol Report.

As mentioned concerning Kikori Patrols 3 and 4, it is necessary to give these Officers instructions and assistance in the drafting of their patrol reports. This must be done to prevent wastage of time by not checking until after typing.

Mr. Bowame has been enthusiastic in his approach to his work and must now be trained to become more efficient.

R.S. BELL DISTRICT COMMISSIONER.

The Secretary,
Department of the Administrator,
KONEDOBU.

Se

Two copies for your information, please.

R.S. BELL DISTRICT COMMISSIONER.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA NEW GUINEA.

PATROL REPORT.

REPORT NUMBER:

No.5 of 1971/'72.

SUB DISTRICT:

Kikori.

DISTRICT:

Gulf.

COUNCIL/NON COUNCIL AREA:

Kikori Local Government Council.

PATROL CONDUCTED BY:

G. Bowame.

DESIGNATION:

Assistant Field Officer.

AREA PATROLLED:

Gibidai Village.

CENSUS DIVISION:

Part Ikobi/Kairi.

PERSONNEL ACCOMPANYING PATROL:

Nil.

DURATION OF PATROL:

From 10/8/'71 to 29/8/'71. 20 Days.

LAST D.D.A.PATROL TO THE AREA:

January 1971.

NUMBER OF DAYS:

19 Days.

OBJECTS OF PATROL:

To carry out the survey of fifteen(15)blocks along the sides of the road which will be linked with Omati Scheme.

TOTAL

VILLAGE POPULATION OF THE AREA PATROLLED:

Approximately 2,000.

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER ATTACHED:

Not attached.

MAP REFERENCE:

Army Series-Kikori SB/15-13 Attached. JM/AM

67-1-3

Mundell

Sub-District Office, KIKORI.....Gulf District 10th August, 1971

Mr. G. Bowame, Assistant Field Officer, Sub-District Office, KIKORI.

KIKORI PATROL NO. 5 OF 1971/1972

GIBIDAI VILLAGE

As per our discussions please make ready to leave the station, in the M.V. "RUBY", on Tuesday 10th August, 1971.

You will be able to go as far as Omati in the "Ruby" and then you will have to walk to Gibidai village. I have asked Mr. Laing to arrange carriers for you when he goes up by helicopter.

When you get to Gibidai your job will be to survey 15 blocks along the sides of the road that is being built to the Omati Resettlement Scheme. You should see the Local Government Councillor there who knows all about this work.

Each block should not be any smaller than 20 acres, so that the owners will be able to plant enough coconuts to give them a good income.

Be sure to take enough food to last you for this patrol as Accommodation Warrants will not be issued.

(J. MUNDELL) a/Assistant District Commissioner.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA NEW GUINEA.

PATROL REPORT.

INTRODUCTION.

This short patrol was conducted into the village of Gibidai for the sole purpose of surveying of the blocks of

land for the coconuts planting.

It was actually of eleven days duration and that no difficulties were experienced. Although the first week was spent only in the village, due to the shortage of workers. The whole werk was completed the following week. Easy survey of blocks of which some of them were up to the average acre of 40 and 55, but the rest were only/30. These blocks were along the both sides of the road as mentioned in the instructions given.

The area surveyed was without difficulties as it was roughly surveyed by the villager from Gibidai Village by the name of Maino Bauno. The survey followed these cuts lines with the only work of chaining., as this was the main reason why it was only a eleven days duration.

Fifteen blocks were all surveyed and cut, with only eleven been allocated and the other four(4) are vacants, and will not be allocated until the end of the year when workers in the Moresby area will be returning to the village who will be able work on these vacant blocks. It was rather longer to survey up to twenty blocks, and the fact was that most of the village men have applied for blocks at the Omati Scheme.

A little comment was made regarding the road progress which is under construction. It would not be completed until mid next year or towards the end of the year, as most of the village men will be busy working on their blocks practically doing the cleaning.

Rain resumed when the work was due to completion, and not that I expected so have rain during the work.

An approach was made by the villager who had recently applied for the block at Omati, that he had wanted to return to his home village which will be closest to work on his block if he attempted to get one from Gibidai Village. I advised him that, you will not leave the blockthat you applied for and have the other one at Gibidai village. What was known was that I informed the leader of the village, that nobody will turn back to Gibidai Village if he had a block at Omati.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA NEW GUINEA.

PATROL DIARY.

TUESDAY 10/8. R

Packed and departed per M.V.Ruby 1050hrs. after cement loading for Omati.Called off at Veiru to unload school supplies. Then for Omati and arrived 1800hrs. Overnight Omati.

WEDNESDAY 11/8.

0800hrs.Carriers arranged and departed for Gibidai Village per road.

4 hrs walking and arrived 1200 hrs.
Information to village people re the parrol purpose and the date of the survey to resume.Observed the afternoon and overnight Gibidai Village.

THURSDAY 12/8.

Commencement of survey 0745 hrs. Walked as far as the place shown suitable for blocks. Three blocks all 390 x 200 completed and returned home 1600 hrs. Overnight Gibidai Village.

FRIDAY 13/8.

Left 0800 hrs. Worked until 1545hrs when two(2) blocks were completed. Returned Gibidai Village where the overnight spent.

SATURDAY 14/8.

As a Sabbath Day for the S.D.A.
Mission, four(4) men were available
to assist with the survey. Surveyed
and completed one(1) block and returned Gibidai Village 1300 hrs. Observed
the afternoon and overnight Gibiday
Village.

SUNDAY 15/8.

Observed, overnight Gibidai Village.

MONDAY 16/8.

Departed early 0700 hrs. Worked till 1700hrs when two (2) blocks were completed. Overnight Gibidai Village.

TUESDAY 17/8.

Departed 0745 hrs for block nine(9). Surveyed and completed three(3) blocks and returned Gibidai Village 1645 hrs. Overnight Gibidai Village.

WEDNESDAY 18/8.

Left 7700 hrs.Returned Gibidai Village after the completion of two(2)blocks. Overnight Gibidai Village.

THURSDAY 19/8.

Departed early 0700 hrs. Surveyed two blocks early morning. Completed the other one and then returned Gibidai. Completion of survey-Gibidai Village.

PATROL BIARY (Cont'd)

FRIDAY 29/8.

Packed and departed Gibidai Village 0900hrs due to the bad weather for Omati. Slow paddling which took us 8 hrs. Arrived 1800 hrs. Overnight Omati.

SATURDAY 20/8.

Radio call to Kikori for transport.
Awaited and observed. Overnight Emati.

SUNDAY 22/8.

Observed -Overnight Omati.

MONDAY 23/8.

Radio Call to call whilst awaiting for motor transport. Assisted the Agriculture Assistant with the pegging of the blocks . Overnight Omati.

TUESDAY 24/8.

Conversation with the Assistant District Commissioner regarding the transport. Awaited for motor transport and assisted with the pegging of blocks.

Overnight Omati

WEDNESDAY 25/8.

Departed for road construction with the village people. Supervised on until 1700hrs. Ocernight Cmati.

THURSDAY 26/8.

Awaited for motor transport from 0800 hrs till 1200 hrs. Departed then for supervision work on road construction. Returned Omati where Overnight.

FRIDAY 27/8.

A weeks awaiting, so departed per cance 1660 hrs for Kikeri. Camped on the way sue to tiding up.

SATURDAY 28/8.

Departed the camped site for Kikori again.As for above, paddled as far as Koriowo Village and camped the night.

SUNDAY 29/8.

Departed Koriowo Village 0700 hrs and arrived Kikori 0900 hrs. Observed.

PATROL STOOD DOWN HERE.

SURVEY.

From the recent patrolscarried out to this part of the area, nothing had been commented on block although it was believed that most of the village men from the village would all apply for blocks at the Omati Scheme.

There was not actually a big survey that was instructed to carry out although it was my first attempt into the area. It was very interesting to see one villager on his own doing all he can to bring the village people up to a certain stage of earning cash income form cocnuts. He mentioned such things as this-: Please people, try and stand on your feet instead of sitting down and leeting the world go bye.

The survey commenced some miles from the village itself and went towards the road bend which is under construction towards Omati. It was also interesting to see that the survey done only followed the roughly surveyed and cut lines, and the only work done was to measure the length and breadth of the blocks. Some of them were a normal survey that needs cutting down of the trees.

Not too much climbing was done, as the area is flat and undulating.

BLOCKS.

There fifteen blocks surveyed, and among the fifteen of them, eleven of them had been allocated, and the other four blocks were left vacan. The average sizes of the blocks were 300 metres x 200 metres and has the acreage of 30. Few were acres, but only one of them which was cleared before and has the total acres of 40.

Offset of 6 metres were allowed from the road to each of the blocks surveyed for the purpose of future widening. I myself had thought of having the blocks acreage up to 40 or even 50 metres, but a villager would not put himself to work on the block like this if he travels from place to place insearch of pigs and other wild animals as most of the settlers are doing at the mement at Omati.

Slow improvements will take stage by stage and it will not be hurry enough to have the blocks planted with cocanuts till next year or towards the end of this year. Village people especially the men who applied for blocks at Omati have entended to leave for Gibidai, as a matter of fact, it is close enough to the village itself. Explanations were given, and that the effort was made to have the people who were willing to apply for blocks at Omati and not that of know when the survey was carried out.

As the blocks are towards completion, road construction will be continued. From time to time when reports are recieved from village people to have more survey done, this would be mainly elong the side of the road, and at the same time, road will be towards completion which would ease the travelling difficulties from Gibidai to Omati or even vice versa.

OMATI GIBIDAI ROAD.

Since I first visited the area, ie. Omati, I I did not have any idea how was the road be constructed to link bothe places after noticing the ridges and the geography of the country. Informations were heard from time the time about the construction work on the road being carried out.

As I departed Omati for Gibidai Village, thing was noted, but had a little idea about it.

Both areas and people are now undergoing the work on the this road which will not be completed till next year or the year after that. From Omato towards Gibidai, the people have constructed about two miles of road so far, but from Gibidai to Omati, the village people have constructed 1½ miles of road.

There is not much difficulty at all, as the area is flat and undulating with countable slopes of about 4 to 5 degrees when using the abney level. This road will be of great advantages to both people of the area or even the Turama people and the village people from Kibeni when this areas will be opened up when Omata will be settled properly as a station for the Administration. Very little progress had been made on this road which was commented by Mr. Laing in his report on the Omati Patrol. Nothing of the sort as creeks or even bigger rivers, and it therefore a straight forward workable road.

As the road is towards the completion, people from both areas will be happy having the limitations on this road. This are both by paddling and walking. In the foreseen future transportation of copra and other goods for cash will be all done by vehcile.

GIBIDAI VILLAGE.

Situated west of Omati about some five(5) or six
(6) miles by foot and some twenty miles from the mouth of the
Paibuna River. This village people had been under the inluence
of Europeans when the A.PC. moved into the area some eighteen
years ago.

The people build houses off the ground on posts about 5(five to six feet in height, and the walls of celle, floor from splitted black palm and have only one room both for eating and sleeping after being broomed.

A backward type of people who are still at the time emerging to a better living conditions. It will not be expected now, but as soon as the cash income in the area developes, they will know from the point that we are to change for a while. If I am telling the truth or not. It is being known that they are known to have elected the Councillors and I hope the changes in the appearance of the village will be noting when things are done after information.

A village like this would only need Council Rules, which is the Hygine and sanitation to be up to date. I had looked at the village and the conditions of the toilets.

A poor living conditions and will not be good until rules are enforced into the lives of the village people.

SITUATION.

It is very difficult to locate the condition which only applies to the living. Something that could be worked out I officers are in the village for a month looking at the ways of the people.

As yet, the situation is not improving at all if I am right. A village like this surely would lose lives if it is not properly maintained. Death rate is rapidly increasing in the area rather that the high face You could not record this are a village.

rather that the birth fate. You could not regard this as a village, having a houses crowded on one spot instead of separating from each other.

A proper village would need to have a plan or some thoughts of how it could be set up to make it look like a village and not like a pigs' place.

WORK .

A newly elected council area which has been without the councillor for a long time since the establishement of of the Kikori Local Government Council some seven years ago.

A specified time is give to village people to clean the village and repair the toilets and the houses. This being the council rule, it is not properly carried out. Although the Councillor from the village was not seen on this patrol, an elected village committee carried out the orders as given to work. A rule had to be enforced in the manner that they could follow them and carry out what had to been and so on.

Road work, and the village work are not done at one time, but are given in steps and every one had to follow it. The villagers informed me that they have not very much working tools for the construction of the road, and it is at this stage that the road is left alone without anybody working on it.

RECEPTION OF PATROL.

A very good reception throughout the survey work. Helpfull people had at work, and were willing to work together. No difficulties experienced with the people of the area patrol.

CONCLUSION.

I feel that this short special patrol for the survey purpose was conducted effeciently. An enjoyable patrol with great intentions at work.

(G. BOWAME) Assistant Field Officer.



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW OLINEA

PATROL REPORT

SETULATION Consolid Revision & SITUATION Area Patrolled Council and (or Consolid Revision & SITUATION Consumed and (or Consumed Revision & SITUATION	leport Number	KIKORI	
spe of Parrol Spe of Parrol Conducted by C, J. LATING (A.P.O.) IRORI KAIRI GENSUS DIVISION FART COUNCIL AREA / FART NON- Consus Division s.) Personnel Accompanying Parrol SEE INSIDE Duration of Patrol—from 17/8/71to21/8/71 and 29/8/71 to 3/9/71 (Broken) No. of Days Last D.D.A. Patrol to Area: DDA FATROL NUMBER 4 OF 1970/1971 Date 20/10/70 to 18/11/70 Duration 28 DAYS Objects of Patrol (Briefly) CENSUS REVISION LAND TRANSPER DOCUMENTATION SITUATION GENERAL ADMINISTRATION Total Population of Area Patrolled. Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please.	ubdistrict		
Area Patrolled Council and/or Council and/or Council and/or Council and/or Council Accompanying Patrol SEE INSIDE Duration of Patrol—from 47/8/71to21/8/71 and 29/8/71 to 3/9/71 (Broken) No. of Days 10 Last D.D.A. Patrol to Area: DDA PATROL NUMBER 4 OF 1970/1971 Date 20/10/70 to 18/11/70 Duration 28 DAYS Objects of Patrol (Briefly) CENSUS REVISION LAND TRANSFER DOCUMENTATION SITUATION GENERAL ADMINISTRATION Total Population of Area Patrolled. Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please.			
Trees Partolled Council and or Council and or Consus Division(s) Part Council area / Part Non- Council area. Fart non- Council area. Fart	ppe of Panrol	CENSUS REVISIO	ON & SITUATION.
Council and or Council area / Part Non- census Presson. (x) lessonnel Accompanying Patrol SEE INSIDE Duration of Patrol—from 17/8/71to21/8/71 and 29/8/71 to 3/9/71 (Broken) No. of Days Last D.D.A. Patrol to Area: DDA PATROL NUMBER 4 OF 1970/1971 Date: 20/10/70 to 18/11/70 Duration 28 DAYS Objects of Patrol (Briefly) CENSUS REVISION LAND TRANSFER DOCUMENTATION SITUATION GENERAL ADMINISTRATION Total Population of Area Patrolled. Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please.	atrol Conducted by	C. J. LAING	(A.P.O.)
Council and/or Council AREA / FART NON- census Division/s.) essential Accompanying Patrol SEE INSTIDE Duration of Patrol—from 17/8/71to21/8/71 and 29/8/71 to 3/9/71 (Sroken) No. of Days 10 Last D.D.A. Patrol to Area: DDA PATROL NUMBER 4 OF 1970/1971 Date 20/10/70 to 18/11/70 Duration 28 DAYS Objects of Patrol (Briefly) CENSUS REVISION LAND TRANSFER DOCUMENTATION SITUATION GENERAL ADMINISTRATION Total Population of Area Patrolled. Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please.	res Parrolled		IKOBI KAIRI CENSUS DIVISEON
Personnel Accompanying Patrol SEE INSIDE Duration of Patrol—from 17/8/71to21/8/71 and 29/8/71 to 3/9/71 (Broken) No. of Days 10 Last D.D.A. Patrol to Area: DDA PATROL NUMBER 4 OF 1970/1971 Date 20/10/70 to 18/11/70 Duration 28 DAYS Objects of Patrol (Briefly) CENSUS REVISION LAND TRANSFER DOCUMENTATION SITUATION GENERAL ADMINISTRATION Total Population of Area Patrolled. Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please.			PART COUNCIL AREA / PART NON-
Duration of Patrol—from 17/8/71to21/8/71 and 29/8/71 to 3/9/71 (Broken) No. of Days. 10 Last D.D.A. Patrol to Area: DDA PATROL NUMBER 4 OF 1970/1971 Date. 20/10/70 to 18/11/70 Duration 28 DAYS Objects of Patrol (Briefly) CENSUS REVISION LAND TRANSFER DOCUMENTATION SITUATION GENERAL ADMINISTRATION Total Population of Area Patrolled. Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please.			COUNCIL AREA.
Duration of Patrol—from 17/8/7/1to21/8/71 and 29/8/71 to 3/9/71 (Broken) No. of Days 10 Last D.D.A. Patrol to Area: DDA PATROL NUMBER 4 OF 1970/1971 Date 20/10/70 to 18/11/70 Duration 28 DAYS Objects of Patrol (Briefly) CENSUS REVISION LAND TRANSFER DOCUMENTATION SITUATION GENERAL ADMINISTRATION Total Population of Area Patrolled Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please.			
Duration of Patrol—from 17/8/71 to 21/8/71 and 29/8/71 to 5/9/71 (Broken) No. of Days. 10 Last D.D.A. Patrol to Area: DDA PATROL NUMBER 4 OF 1970/1971 Date 20/10/70 to 18/11/70 Duration 28 DAYS Objects of Patrol (Briefly) CENSUS REVISION LAND TRANSFER DOCUMENTATION SITUATION GENERAL ADMINISTRATION Total Population of Area Patrolled. Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please. / /19	ersonnel Accompany	ing Patrol	
No. of Days Last D.D.A. Patrol to Area: DDA PATROL NUMBER 4 OF 1970/1971 Date 20/10/70 to 18/11/70 Duration 28 DAYS Objects of Patrol (Briefly) LAND TRANSFER DOCUMENTATION SITUATION GENERAL ADMINISTRATION Total Population of Area Patrolled. Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please. / /19 District Commissioner.	SEE INSI	20	
No. of Days. Last D.D.A. Patrol to Area: DDA PATROL NUMBER 4 OF 1970/1971 Date 20/10/70 to 18/11/70 Duration 28 DAYS Objects of Patrol (Briefly) CENSUS REVISION LAND TRANSFER DOCUMENTATION SITUATION GENERAL ADMINISTRATION Total Population of Area Patrolled Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please.			
No. of Days. Last D.D.A. Patrol to Area: DDA PATROL NUMBER 4 OF 1970/1971 Date 20/10/70 to 18/11/70 Duration 28 DAYS Objects of Patrol (Briefly) CENSUS REVISION LAND TRANSFER DOCUMENTATION SITUATION GENERAL ADMINISTRATION Total Population of Area Patrolled Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please.			
No. of Days. Last D.D.A. Patrol to Area: DDA PATROL NUMBER 4 OF 1970/1971 Date 20/10/70 to 18/11/70 Duration 28 DAYS Objects of Patrol (Briefly) CENSUS REVISION LAND TRANSFER DOCUMENTATION SITUATION GENERAL ADMINISTRATION Total Population of Area Patrolled Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please.	Duration of Patrol-fi	rom 17/8/71to21/8/	71 and 29/8/71 to 5/9/71 (Broken)
Last D.D.A. Patrol to Area: DDA PATROL NUMBER 4 OF 1970/1971 Date 20/10/70 to 18/11/70 Duration 28 DAYS Objects of Patrol (Briefly) CENSUS REVISION LAND TRANSFER DOCUMENTATION SITUATION GENERAL ADMINISTRATION Total Population of Area Patrolled. Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please.			
Date 20/10/70 to 18/11/70 Duration 28 DAYS Objects of Patrol (Briefly) CENSUS REVISION LAND TRANSFER DOCUMENTATION SITUATION GENERAL ADMINISTRATION Total Population of Area Patrolled Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please.	V. of Dans	10	
Objects of Patrol (Briefly) LAND TRANSFER DOCUMENTATION SITUATION GENERAL ADMINISTRATION Total Population of Area Patrolled. Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please. / /19			
LAND TRANSFER DOCUMENTATION SITUATION GENERAL ADMINISTRATION Total Population of Area Patrolled. Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please.	Last D.D.A. Patrol to	Area: DDA PATRCI	NUMBER 4 OF 1970/1971
GENERAL ADMINISTRATION Total Population of Area Patrolled. Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please. / /19 District Commissioner.	Last D.D.A. Patrol to	Area: DDA PATRCI	NUMBER 4 OF 1970/1971
Total Population of Area Patrolled. Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please. / /19 District Commissioner.	Last D.D.A. Patrol to Date 20/10/	Area: DDA PATROL. 70 to 18/11/70 iefly) CENSUS RET	NUMBER 4 OF 1970/1971 Duration 28 DAYS VISION
Total Population of Area Patrolled Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please. District Commissioner.	Last D.D.A. Patrol to Date 20/10/	Area: DDA PATROL. 70 to 18/11/70 iefly) CENSUS RET	NUMBER 4 OF 1970/1971 Duration 28 DAYS VISION
Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please. District Commissioner,	Last D.D.A. Patrol to Date 20/10/	Area: DDA PATROL 70 to 18/11/70 sefty) CENSUS REV LAND TRANS	NUMBER 4 OF 1970/1971 Duration 28 DAYS VISION
Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please. District Commissioner,	Last D.D.A. Patrol to Date 20/10/	Area: DDA PATROL 70 to 18/11/70 sefty) CENSUS REV LAND TRANS SITUATION	NUMBER 4 OF 1970/1971 Duration 28 DAYS VISION SFER DOCUMENTATION
KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please. / /19 District Commissioner.	Date 20/10/9 Objects of Patrol (Br	Area: DDA PATROL. 70 to 18/11/70 iefly) CENSUS REV LAND TRANS SITUATION GENERAL AL	NUMBER 4 OF 1970/1971 Duration 28 DAYS VISION SFER DOCUMENTATION
KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please. / /19 District Commissioner.	Last D.D.A. Patrol to Date 20/10/7 Objects of Patrol (Bri	Area: DDA PATROL. 70 to 18/11/70 iefly) CENSUS REV LAND TRANS SITUATION GENERAL AL	NUMBER 4 OF 1970/1971 Duration 28 DAYS VISION SFER DOCUMENTATION
Forwarded, please. / /19 District Commissioner.	Last D.D.A. Patrol to Date 20/10/7 Objects of Patrol (Bri	Area: DDA PATROL. 70 to 18/11/70 iefly) CENSUS REV LAND TRANS SITUATION GENERAL AL	NUMBER 4 OF 1970/1971 Duration 28 DAYS VISION SFER DOCUMENTATION
/ /19 District Commissioner,	Date 20/10/2 Objects of Patrol (Bridge Population of A	Area: DDA PATROL 70 to 18/11/70 Sefty) CENSUS REV LAND TRANS SITUATION GENERAL AI	NUMBER 4 OF 1970/1971 Duration 28 DAYS VISION SFER DOCUMENTATION
District Commissioner.	Date 20/10/2 Objects of Patrol (Bridge Population of A	Area: DDA PATROL 70 to 18/11/70 Sefty) CENSUS REV LAND TRANS SITUATION GENERAL AI	NUMBER 4 OF 1970/1971 Duration 28 DAYS VISION SFER DOCUMENTATION
District Commissioner.	Date 20/10/2 Objects of Patrol (Bridge Population of A	Area: DDA PATROL 70 to 18/11/70 Sefty) CENSUS REV LAND TRANS SITUATION GENERAL AI	NUMBER 4 OF 1970/1971 Duration 28 DAYS VISION SFER DOCUMENTATION DMINISTRATION
	Date 20/10/2 Objects of Patrol (Bridge Population of A	Area: DDA PATROL 70 to 18/11/70 Sefty) CENSUS REV LAND TRANS SITUATION GENERAL AI	NUMBER 4 OF 1970/1971 Duration 28 DAYS VISION SFER DOCUMENTATION DMINISTRATION
	Date 20/10/2 Objects of Patrol (Bridge Population of A KONEDOBU.	Area: DDA PATROL 70 to 18/11/70 Sefty) CENSUS REV LAND TRANS SITUATION GENERAL AI	NUMBER 4 OF 1970/1971 Duration 28 DAYS VISION SFER DOCUMENTATION DMINISTRATION
	Date 20/10/2 Objects of Patrol (Bridge Population of A KONEDOBU.	Area: DDA PATROL 70 to 18/11/70 Sefty) CENSUS REV LAND TRANS SITUATION GENERAL AI	NUMBER 4 OF 1970/1971 Duration 28 DAYS VISION SFER DOCUMENTATION DMINISTRATION
	Date 20/10/2 Objects of Patrol (Bridge Population of A KONEDOBU.	Area: DDA PATROL 70 to 18/11/70 Sefty) CENSUS REV LAND TRANS SITUATION GENERAL AI	NUMBER 4 OF 1970/1971 Duration 28 DAYS VISION SPER DOCUMENTATION DMINISTRATION Forwarded, please.
G.P.—P&NG/B1657.	Date 20/10/7 Objects of Patrol (Bridge Population of A KONEDOBU.	Area: DDA PATROL 70 to 18/11/70 Sefty) CENSUS REV LAND TRANS SITUATION GENERAL AI	Duration 28 DAYS VISION SPER DOCUMENTATION DMINISTRATION Forwarded, please.

P.O. Box 2396, KONEDOBU.

67-2-13

21st December, 1971.

The District Commissioner, Gulf District, KEREMA.

KIKORI PATROL NO. 6 OF 1971/72.

Your reference 67-3-86/505 of 5th October, 1971.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Situation Report by Mr.C.J. Laing, A.P.O. of IKORI and KAIRI Census Divisions.

Mr. Laing has carried out his tasks efficiently.

(S.J. PEARSALL)
a/Secretary.



67-3-86/505

KEREMA. Gulf District.

67-2-13.

5 October, 1971.

Assistant District Commissioner, Dab District Office, KIEGHT.

KIKORI PATROL REPORT NO. 6 of 1971/72

Your 67-2-1 of 22nd September, 1971 refers.

Thankyou for your comments on the above report.

- 1. While the Kikori road is the only outlet for these people work on the road must be complimentary to the extension of their economic crops. With the small number of people available their enthusiasm may suffer disullusionment through their limited work potential.
- 2. The Laiam school will have to take its place among ther District priorities and availability of teachers. No promises or suggestions must be made.
- 3. The Bains airstrip would be a good helipad.
- 4. Mr. Laing is possibly too hard on "the people at the more fortunate 'government assisted' bigger scheme". A change from the traditional pattern of working coupled with the need for continuous encouragement if the persons are not to feel they have made the wrong choice is essential and this cannot be truly judged against the enthusiasm of a person working on his own area, and whose enthusiasm could be misguided and if unsuccessful could result in future disillusionment.
- 5. Mr. Laing could be more analytical in his approach in that economic potential, amounts actually produced, current work force etc. could have all been discussed in context. Such figures give more meaning to the report and puts a better perspective on the overall picture.
- 6. You made no comment concerning the census. Mr. Laing records 138 unaccounted for names and "these people stated they were not new migrations but had previously been censused". Where were they recorded? Did he check his figures against those of last years? There are some anomalies for which I require further explanation:
- a) The 1969/70 records a total of 1443 people, the 1970/71 records 1378, this one 1454.
- b) BAINA, IHARU, KIBERI, CMATI, SIAURII show large unexplained increases. Were these with new names questioned properly?
- c) HIVIHU and UFAHO show large unexplained decreases.
- d) HIVIHU is not recorded this census but there is no explanation as to why not.

Unless more suitable explanation is forthcoming I can only assume that Mr. Laing did not question each new name recorded as closely as he should.

R.S. BELL

DISTRICT COMMISSIONER.

.c.c. The Decretary, Department of the Administrator, KONEDOBU.

Two copies for your information, please.

DISTRICT COMMISSIONER.

67-2-1 Sub District Office, Gulf District, 22nd September, 1971. The District Commissionerl Gulf District, KEREMA KIKORI PATROL REPORT NO. 6 of 1971/72 Please find attached the above Patrol Report by Mr. C.J. Laing, A.P.O. My comments follow. AGRICULTURAL EXTENSION SCHEME Kibeni, page 4. An Assistant Patrol Officer and assistant will be sent to Kibeni as soon as possible - probably next week. EDUCATION It seems a shame that there is only the one school in the area patrolled as the census figures show that at Kaiam there are 45 children (25 male and 20 female) in the school starting age group 6 - 10 years, sufficient for a Std. 1 class. In all there are 86 children of school age (between 6 and 15 years) at Maiam and mane at Bains. Himilan and Sugurmana who avid at Kaiam and more at Baina, Hiviku and Susumoro who ould undoubtedly be attracted to schooling if it was available at Kaiam. This matter will be put before the Kikori Council and if favourably received a request for a teacher for Kaiam will be made to the District Education Board. Preferably for a school to commence at the beginning of the 1972 school year. MISCELLANEOUS B.P. Fetroleum Development Australia Pty. Ltd. and Australasian Petroleum Company will be carrying out separate geological surveys early in 1972 on Permits 27 and 46 respectively, which extend into the upper areas of the Kikori Sub District to the North of Baina. It may be possible to interest these companies in analysis the Bains people to finish their singularity. in encouraging the Baina people to finish their airstrip. If Mr. Laing's estimate is correct and there is in the vicinity of 1700 ft in length available, a completed airstrip could possibly take
Islander and Skyvan aircraft. I have not inspected the site myself
and am not aware of the amount of work involved in completing the
strip. I will advise the Companies of the possibility however,
and they can make their own decisions. I can not envisage any
justification towarrant the Administration supporting the construction of an airstrip at Baina. SORCERY Mr. Laing does not yet appear to appreciate papuan involvement and their inflexible belief in spirits and sorcery. No matter who dies in the Ikobi/Kairi area, from what ailment or accident other than direct murder by physical violence, then the death is always caused by sorcery. This belief is naturally sometimes used by unscrupulous persons to direct public opinion at peoples they dislike or wish to discredit. In the majority of cases however, there is a definite and honest belief in the mind of the people that the deceased has been killed by sorcery, either directly from or organised by someone whom they can usually pinpoint with a grudge against the deceased.

JM/AM

67-1-3

Mundell

Sub-District Office, KIKORI.....Gulf District

16th August, 1971

Mr. C.J. Laing, Assistant Patrol Officer, Sub-District Office, KIKORI.

KIKORI PATROL NO. 6 OF 1971-1972.

IKOBI-KAIRI CENSUS DIVISION.

As per discussions over the last few days please prepare to leave the station on Tuesday, 17th August 1971, to conduct the above patrol.

Interpreter Irae Girou and Outboard Operator Kemaru Bisue will accompany you. Also select one Constable from the Detachment to go also.

Whilst in the field please attend to the following:-

- Revise the census. Note that any villages which have migrated en masse to the Kaiam Scheme will retain their separate units for census. You should write Kaiam in brackets after the moves of any such village on the Village Population Register.
- Contact the Medical Assistant and see if he has a spare Orderly he can send with you.
- Check progress on the Baina airstrip and include details of completed work and probable lengths and widths when finished.
- 4) Check on the progress at the Kaiam resettlement scheme and report on the doings, or otherwise of the individual block holders.
- Make enquiries into the alleged practice of sorcery by various Kikori Kairi men at Kaiam. If you consider that anyone has a case to answer they can be brought to Kikori for court action.
- 6) Check on work started by yourself at the Omati Resettlement Scheme, including the Omati/Gibidai Kibeni road.

- Take a patrol advance and pay off all Village Constables in the areas recently included in the Kikori Local Government Council. You should also collect their uniforms, and explain to them the reason for their retrenchment.
- 8) Take copies of the land transfer documents with you and complete the transfer of any new blocks which have recently been occupied.
- 9) Check on Assistant Field Officer Gawaga
 Bowame at Gibidai village and give hime
 any assistance he may require. A short
 note on his progress should be included in
 your report.

I wish you an enjoyable trip and look forward to reading you report which should be submitted no later than 14 days after your return to Kikori.

(J. MUNDELL)
a/Assistant District Commissioner.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

KIKORI PATROL REPORT NO.6 -1971/72

REPORT NO. ; 6 - 1971/1972

SUB - DISTRICT : Kikori

DISTRICT : Gulf

COUNCIL/NON-COUNCIL AREA : Part Council Area

PATROL CONDUCTED BY : C.J.LAING

DESIGNATION : ASSISTANT PATROL OFFICER

AREA PATROLLED : Ikobi Kairi Census Division

PERSONNEL ACCOMPANYING PATROL :

Part 1 Constable Bini. Reg.no. 1168
Interpreter - Irae Girou
Med. Orderly -Dumai Tai'i
O'B Driver - Kemaru Bisue

Part 2 Council Adviser - F.C.DuBois
Council Glerk - C.Gau
Constable Mangan Reg. no. 1700
Various Councillors

DURATION OF PATROL :

10 Days

17/8/71 to 21/8/71, 29/8/71 to 3/9/71

DATE AND DURATION OF LAST PATROL :

20/10/70 to 18/11/70 28 Days

OBJECTS OF PATROL :

Census Revision
Land Transfer Documentation
Situation
General Administration

TOTAL POPULATION

MAP REFERENCE : Milinch of Kikori

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER :

Copies Attached

PATROL NO 6 OF 1971/1972

FIELD OFFICERS JOURNAL

17/8/71: Prepared for departure on census patrol of Ikobi-Kairi C/D.

Arranged for interpreter, Policeman and Medical Orderly to accompany patrol. After completing a few things at station departed in the river truck at 1145. Fine conditions, arrived Kaiam at 1430. Unpacked gear and moved to rest house. Inspected new rest house, then accompanied R.D.A. on walk along road inspecting some of the blocks.

Returned to rest house 1630. Sat with group of settlers talking about sorcery, the blocks, census and answering general questions. Meeting finished about 1830.

18/8/71: Departed Kaiam 0745 for Baina. Engine trouble within minutes, retured. Started again at 0755- more trouble. Finally departed at 0810. At 0930 engine overheated and also struct rocks. Stopped for twenty minutes for engine to cool off. 1030 again

struck rocks. River quite low. Engine to cool oil. 4050 again struck rocks. River quite low. Engine still overheating.

Arrived Ufeho at 1120, spoke to vallagers present, and completed census for these people. Departed 1150. At 1210 arrived Susumoro. Censused people present and departed at 1230 Very few people at these villages. Either moved to Baina or Kaiam. 1245 in sight of Baina, had to stop to cool engine. Arrived 1310.

Had some lunch then conducted village and proposed airstrip inspection. General cleanup required, two houses to be

airstrip inspection. General cleanup required, two houses to be demolished, Cleared area of airstrip is 130' X 300'. Total length would only be about 1100'.

Inspected village shotguns and licences, began census

during afternoon.

Tama villaage further up the Kikori will not be xix visited for various reasons. 1) River is very low, many rocks.

2) Engine is not giving the impression of reliability. 3) virtually all the people departed for the Kutubu Area. Sogwai censused here, willagens at Bains. villagers at Baina.

19/8/71: First I completed census for Tama people, most of whom

appear to have migrated to kutubu.

Completed this and listened to a few minor troubles, bride price payments etc. Heard trouble about sorwery. Proceeded to check figures for area, all the people accounted for. Mission that teacher was absent at Kikori. School only operated spasmodically.

There are few book supplies.

Repeated instructions for village cleanup, and after completing all the census work, departed at 1215. Motor again caused trouble and frequent stops were necessary for cooling off. Arrived Kaiam 1530

20/8/71: Began doing census whem villagers were assembled. Four villages censused, the people having previously been notified. Census dragged on until about 1600, as a result of some confusion.

when finished, listened to a few disputes, then reckecked figures. RDA came up about 1800, and said there were four land purchase documents to be completed. Made arrangements for the vendors, purchasers and witnesses to accompany RDA and myself to walk around the blocks tomorrow morning.

21/8/71: Departed first thing this morning to walk the boundaries. Block nos. 54,68,55,56,57 (near rig site) were reached and the boundaries agreed upon. Formality only, as there were no disputes. Departed site and walked back to rest house, arriving at 1200.

After some lunch, completed documents. Prepared to depart. Issued instructions re completion of new rest house and police house.

Departed at 1400 with a very sick motor. Badly overheating, travelled only at an idle. Frequent stopping-much paddling. Nursed motor back to station arrived at 2030.

Patrol temporarily stood down.

29/8/71: Prepared to depart on completion of census patrol. Will be accompanying Mr. DuBoid whilst he is doing a tax patrol to the same area.

Departed Kikori at 1445, heading for Pai'ai, to meet up with the Ruby. Could not find the boat and searched around some of the lower villages-no luck. Decided to move to the Omati to try and locate it. Arrived approximately 2030. No Ruby, moved to rest house.

30/8/71: Driver despatched to try and locate Ruby. Tax

team should be due during morning.

Mr DuBois and self organised the settlers in the government work day- by the look of the place, the first for a while. the people dug new ditches, cut grass on the road, flat areas and surrounding hills. Road to wharf repaired Agric station cleaned. Houses and area tidied up.

About 1500 collected all the people and began census revision. Completed about 1730. Returned to rest house. Canoe and driver returned without sighting Ruby.

Ruby arrived late at night!

31/8/71: Carriers collected and line depatted for Gibidai at 0920. Arrived at Gibidai at 1145. After break, people gathered ant tax collection and census completed. People had little money, few paid tax. Revue committee decided not to court the defaulters, and gave them all two months extension. Village inspection and general discussions. Returned to rest house and completed consus checking. Overnight at Gibidai.

1/9/71: Departed Gibidai at 0720. Could not use canoes to Ktbeni (due to none being available) and walked along new road route. Initial clearing work completed on about half of total length. (Kibeni end.) Half again of this has been cleaned Departed Gibidai at 0720. Could not use canoes to completely.

Arrived Kibeni at 1025- after a fairly solid walk/ consus revision completed. Followed by general discussions with villagers. Conducted village inspection, including gardens and future coconut blocks. Village in quite good order. Overnight at Kibeni. After recuperation, villagers collected, tax collection and

2/9/71: Departed Kibeni at 0920 for K Gibidai via paddle canoe. Arrived at track at 1010. Arrived Gibidai village at 1125 Departed for Omati at 1220, arrived at 1530.

Omati people assembled and tax collection started. Completed 1945, patrol moved to wharf and boarded Ruby for Kikorm. Departed approximately 2000.

3/9/71: Arrived at Kikori at 0400 this morning. Boat unpacked

Patrol stood down.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

KIKORI PATROL REPORT NO. 6 OF 1971/1972

IKOBI-KAIRI CENSUS DIVISOON

SITUATION REPORT

INTRODUCTION.

As per instructions, the main objects of this patrol were mainly compilation of situation report & Census revision. During the course of the patrol, progress was noted at the various resettlement schemes, and some certain specific village activities eg, roads and airstrips. Transfer of ownership of land at Kaiam was completed for a further four blocks.

As is known, this Census Division is divided into two main regions. Onearea of population exists along the Kikori River, up to the Southern Highlands border. This area has only a few 'static' villages (apart from Kaiam), the remainder being nowedic.

being nomadic.

The second Part of this Census Division lies virtually to the west of Kikori station. The greater part of the population living at Omati-Gibidai-Kibeni. These people were originally 'imports' from other areas of the Sub-District.

The Kaiam, Omati-Gibidai-Kibeni people have just recently joined Kikori Local Government Council.

for the second stage of this patrol I accompanied the Council Tax patrol over the Omati-Gibidai-Kibeni area, due to no available, reliable D.D.A. transport.

Patrol was accompanied by a policeman, interpreter, medical orderly, and outboard operator. The Council patrol consisted of Adviser, clerk, policeman, and various councillors.

Weather conditions for the patrol were good, in spite of the fact that the 'wet' should still be here. The Kikori River was quite low in fact, exposing many rocks, which in turn caused some damage to our motor. turn caused some damage to our motor.

A river truck was used for the Kikori River, and proved to be a very satisfactory form of transport- especially through the rapids and the turbulent water.

POLITICAL.

As just previously mentioned, parts of the Ikobi/Kairi Census area have recently elected to join the Kikori Local Government Council. The remaining areas are still outside direst Council influence. These people generally move in and out of the District at regular intervals, and therefore could miss not be regarded as stable as those at Kaiam and Omati.

General Administration contact continues throughout the whole area, and no adverse reactions to the patrol were noted

at any time.

The people generally live in better conditions now than previously, and instructions given to village councillors and people during the tast patrol appear to have been completed satisfactorily.

During the first stage of this patrol (upper Kikori), which was held in a non council area, (with the exception of Kaism) the people seemed to have at least some knowledge of the workings of the Council. This I think would the result of

explanations given by previous patrols to the area.

Some misguided thoughts concerning supply of goods from the Council eg, motors, transport facilities ets were noted, and functions explained more clearly.

Those now living in the council area ky have by now an idea of what can and what could be done by the council.

idea of what can and what could be done by the council. The idea of the tax money staying within the Kikori Council area

was explained.

The peoples of Omati-Gibidai-Kibeni (the ones whom I observed during tax collection) seemed to be a little shaken the tax rate. The people here do not yet have initially by the tax rate. the people here do not yet have much money - their economies are still being nurtured (copra). The people seemed a bit confused about this tax rate. Originally the council had advised of a lower rate of tax(due to having only recently joined the council, and lack of extensive cash crops) for perhaps this year only. The Councillors, however, have since decided on no tax exemptions. This apparently was not mentioned by these Councillors to the people, which led to some animated conversations at Kibeni in Particular, during

to some animated conversations at Kibeni in Particular, during the meeting there. On the average the people seem to accept the tax rate, and have been given a further two months extension during which time they are to find the tax money.

The people at Baina (now a combined village) were again advised about the Kaiam resettlement scheme. The villagers are still contemplating moving to Kaiam, but expressed some doubt as to whether it would be beeficial to move en masse, leaving their present crops (cochuts and some coffee), or to remain at Baina. The advantages of Kaiam (good land, Council area, reasonable transport facilities) were again pointed out to them. No decision had been reach by the time of patrol departure.

by the time of patrol departure.

The people in the upper Kikori have limited contact with any outside influences. Occasional trips to Kikori and government patrols would be the main sources of any information. Radios are scarce in the remoter villagers. The people in the now Council area have more contact and are generally better informed. A few war men in this Census area are employed as

labourers both within the this District and in other Districts.

Discussions were held at a simple level on any items of a political nature that were brought up by the people. Questions about the House of Assembly were discussed. One particular point mentioned on several occasions was the lack of visits by the M.H.A.'s from this area.

The last patrol through this area appears to have had some success concerning attitudes towards the Government in

some success concerning attitudes towards the Government in

general.

Some of the settlers at Omati, however, seem to have selected the Government as a supplier of materials, labour and officers for their use,— with no return help on their parts being necessary. (See Omati patrol report no.25 of 1970/1971)

The new Councillors have not yet had sufficient time to prove themselves-however, the people in each of the respective villages appear to listen to them. How much luck they have in overriding existing influences will have to be seen

in the future.
Mr. V. Counsel MHA has visited the area since last patrol. He visited villages closer to the station, but Mr T. Koraea as not yet visited the area since his election.

ECCNOMIC.

The census Division contains the two largest Resettlement Schemes in this Sub-District. Both are now contained in the Kikori Local Government XXXX Council area. In general both schemes are progressing, albeit in Omati's case somewhat erratically.

KAIAM. This is the smaller resettlement scheme, still having only 59 blocks surveyed. An additional 4 land purchase

documents were completed (forwarded on under separate cover), thus bringing the number of occupied blocks to 52.

Two main cash crops are being planted here, coconut and rubber. To date, the number of plantings are coconuts- 4500 and rubber -3200. A quantity of seedlings remain in the nursery - many long overdue for planting.

The Rural Development Assistant at Kaiam is quite an energetic man, but he feels that the neonle at Kaiam will not

energetic man, but he feels that the people at Kaiam will not always listen to him advice. He is disregarded by some, but in spite of this continually tries to make the people work a bit harder.

The government Rest house, and the Police house were was under construction at the time of the patrol (as they have been for quite some time now). Instructions were left regarding completion of these houses, and future visits by Government officers will check on progress.

Progress appears to be reasonable for this area, the people will benefit greatly if they can be persuaded to continue working. Both this scheme and Omati are accessable by workboat, and both lie in favourable terrain. These two factors

boat, and both lie in favour should ensure a good future. and both lie in favourable terrain. These two factors

omati This scheme is the larger of the two, general progress having been recorded in patrol reports nos, 11,16,21, 22,25,. Not much more elaboration should be required.

The block owners again are working only spasmodically. The present Rural Development Assistant is not as energetic as his counterpart at Kaiam, and this combined with the Agricultural committee's continual failing tends to provide a weak structure for the people to rely on. As mentioned earlier, these people seem to want the Government to do all the work for them, and then pay them for the priviledge. Total plantings now about 14200. 14200.

BAINA. Rubber, coffee and coconut trees have been planted in the past, but little economic future can be seen for them, mainly due to transport difficulties. DASF are not actively encouraging further production in the area. For example approx. 25lbs of coffee has been sold by these people over the past 15 months. Hardly an economic output!

GIBIDAI. The people of Gibidai have begun their own blocks for coconuts. An Assistant Field Officer has just returned from this area. (Patrol report no. 5 of 1971/1972)
The total no. of blocks now being worked on is 11, although four more are vacant. Average size is approx. 15 acres.

The Gibidai people appear to be quite willing to work for themselves. They have been working on the road to Omati, along which blocks will be surveyed at a later date, as the

road work progresses.

KIBENT. The Kibeni people have no real marketable cash crops at the moment: The villagers have quite a wide range of food available and seem quite healthy. The people have also displayed interest in copra-some blocks already being partially cleared. The size of these blocks, however, is prohibitive, being only about 5-7 acres. Advice was given concerning a more ideal size of block- minimum of 20 acres. The Council Adviser

also mentioned that an A.F.O. could come and mark out the blocks when one is free at Kikori.

The Kibeni people are also interested in the road to Omati. Approximately half of the distance to Gibidai village has been blazed—and a considerable portion of this cleared completely.

These people also seem to be enthusiastic about the road to the upper Turama. Council Assistance has been promised for

Kibeni has an airstrip-used by GDA Mission planes- But has no real possibilities of being extended for commercial use.

This area from Omati to Kibeni could be opened up with the completion of this road link. Freedom of movement would allow cash-cropping to be carried out with a reasonable chance of success.

SOCIAL.

EDUCATION. In this Census area, there is only one Government T school, located at Omati. This caters for standards EDUCATION. 1,2,3 and totals approx. 80 pupils.
The SDA Mission have a second school located at Omati,

but with only about twenty pupils. They have only one teacher at Omati.

The SDA Mission had another small school at Baina until last year, This school was virtually a part time affair, due to an inadequate supply of school materials, and a s a result of this, and a lack of interest of the local people forced it to close

The SDA Mission have standards 1 and 2 at a small school situated at Kibeni, with a total of 26 pupils. The teacher at at a small school Kibeni was the one previously at Baina.

HEALTH. Two Aid Posts remain in this area. One is located of Omati and the other at Kaiam. Both provide as much medical assistance as is possible with the very minimal supplies kept on hand. Requests to PHD Kerema have been made, through this office, but nothing yet has materialised.

The Aid Post at Baina has closed, Treatment here was given by the orderly accompanying the patrol.

The general health of the people appears to be quite reasonable, considering the basic staples of their diets

No mass epidemics or similar were reported or observed, other than occasional reports of sorcery. Two Aid Posts remain in this area. One is located

other than occasional reports of sorcery.

LAW AND ORDER. The Council areas now of course come under control of the Council. Sanitation and Health rules will be enforced now by Council patrols, and and patrols through the

A few minor complaints were settled during the patrol,

again mainly bride payments disagreements.

Instructions were given concerning cleaning up of the villages generally. This amounted to grass cutting, ditch-cleaning, removing and replacing old houses.

Shotguns were inspected (along with registration papers) in the villages. Three weapons were confiscated as being in a dangerous condition. These will be held at Sub-District Office until the owners come and take them to a local trader for repairs.

RELIGION. The whole area is basically dominated by the SDA Faith. They have contact in virtually every large village. The United Church visits Omati only occasionally thus making the area a virtual SDA monopoly.

MISCELLANEOUS. This Census Division has, as stated, the two biggest resettlement schemes in this Sub-District. This, therefore should guarantee at least some income for the people,

even if at this stage a few years away yet.
Success can be gained by hard work - which is being continually paraded before everyone - but unfortunately is not being heeded by them.

Those people living in the upper villages along the Kikori River, will quite probably remain nomadic for years to come. These living at places such as Baina, would have a much better chance for an income if they moved to Kaiam.

At Baina, the villagers have begun clearing an airstrip. At present it is only cleared for about 300', for a width of 130'. Some coconut palms are still standing in the cleared area. The path of the airstrip would bisect the village, and at present could attain a length of 1100 to 1200 feet. Further extensions of several hundreds of feet would be possible on the southern end - but only limited extension to the north.

The strip would not have any real commercial use, and was originally started under SDA influence. Since they have now left the area, the clearing work will probably stop.

left the area, the clearing work will probably stop.

Enquiries were made at Kaiam concerning sorcery allegedly being practiced there. Although there were a few reports of people working magic on others (these reports resulting from 'unexpected' deaths) by some of the settlers) I did not find real evidence of sorcery practice. the settlers) I did not find any

real evidence of sorcery practice.

I feel it is just a case of illnesses and deaths being conveniently blamed onto other persons with whom some minor

dispute exists.

Therefore, as I found no-one who could be successfully charged over this alleged practice, I discontinued enquiries.

Re paragraph 9 of instructions, A.F.O. Gawaga Bowame had already departed by the time that I reached this area. His report is No. 5 of 1971/72.

CONCLUSION.

The peoples of this Census Division range from the so called 'sophisticates' of Omati and Kaiam groups - to the less frequently contacted groups in the upper Kikori.

For any further increase in income from cash crops, these people will have to move to one of the more accessible resettlement areas. Groups such as the Gibidais and the Kibenis are showing quite a bit of initiative - both in working for themselves building a road link and enthusiasm for coconut planting. This is in contrast to a somewhat lethargic attitude shown by a lot of the people at the more fortunate 'government-assisted' bigger schemes.

However on the whole, this Census Division seems as though it may have areasonable future economically.

Political education wise, the people are not yet well-informed, but appear to have a fair idea on the workings of a political nature.

All objects of the patrol were accomplished, and Village Population Register and camping allowance claims are attached.

APPENDIX A

CENSUS.

The overall number of people in this Censis Division has increased. The populations in the combined villages of Baina; Omati; and Kaiam, as well as Kibeni have all shown an increase. The increased numbers of people cannot all be accounted for in 'Migrations In'.

The increased numbers in the above mentioned villages are offset by a decrease in the remainder of the villages. General migrations have occurred to the larger resettlement

General migrations have occured to the larger resettlement schemes, to Kaiam in particular.

The people of the upper Kikori are known nomadics, with whole villages moving back and forth to the Lake Kutubu area. As was noted in the previous Census, SCGMAI village had transferred completely to Kutubu. These people have now returned, and the TAMA people have now moved out.

The figures for some of the villages do not tally up with the figuresfrom the last census. These figures have been triple-checked and are as accurate as can be obtained. The differences in the tallies is brought about by the fact that in these villages, numbers of people came forward (mainly younger people) whose names were not recorded in the census books. Upon questioning these people stated that they were not new migrations, but had previously been censused. They therefore had to be recorded as new entries. There also appeared to be a number or children in the younger age groups who also had not previously been censused.

A rather more optimistic picture is presented because of these 'unrecorded' persons, and the overall population seems to be reasonably static.

The total number of births is fairly constant with

The total number of births is fairly constant with that recorded in the previous census, but it will be noted that the total number of deaths has dropped considerably.

APPENDIX B

CONSTABLE BINI. No 1168:

A reasonable Policeman, quite efficientin his work, but not endowed with an overabundance of initiative. Follows orders well.

CONSTABLE MANGAN. No. 1700:

A good patrol Policeman, a good organiser with carrier lines, and work in general. Overall an efficient officer.

IRAE GIROU. INTERPRETER.

A new interpreter, and his first patrol. Translation was quite good, and will be more self-confident as he gains more experience.

DUMAI TAI'I MEDICAL ORDERLY

Areasonable officer, quite efficent in his medical work. Attended to complaints of the people without having to be told to do so.

KEMARU BISUE. O'BOARD MOTOR OPERATOR.

A good driver with a good knowledge of local rivers and waters. Also acted as interpreter during some of the more harassed moments.

APPENDIX C

MEDICAL REPORT.

The Medical Orderly that accompanied the first stage of this patrol has submitted the report of his treatments at the villages of Kaiam, Ufeho, Susumoro, and Baina.

For the purpose of this report the last three villages

will be grouped as one.

Complaints:

Malaria At Kaiam At Baina18

Skin Complaints. At Kaiam9
At Baina5

Sores, Ulcers etc. At Kaiam40 approx. At Bainn16

Miscellaneous Cuts etc .. At Kaiam15 At Baina9

Total..109

Condition of water supplies.

The villages of the upper Kikori use stream water for purposes of drinking and general domestic needs. The water was in a very muddy state, and had the par appearance of being unfit for consumption. The people have no alternative supply.

At Kaiam the water supply is that which is channelled into 44 gal. drums. It seems to be of a better standard than that of Baina, although still could not be regarded as pure water.

Sanitation in both of these areas is of the pit latrine type, and generally are of a reasonable standard and condition.

The Medical Orderly did not come on the second part of this patrol, and my observations of this area are contained in the body of the report.

The Omati and Gibidai people avail themselves of the services

of the Orderly at Omati.

The Kibeni people have not any regular medical services, and therefore are the worst off of this area for the numbers of sores in evidence. I have spoken to some of the SDA Mission people here at Kikori, and have been assured that on each of the visits to this area of the Mission plane, some medical supplies will be included in the payload.

APPENDIX 'D'

As per paragraph 4 of instructions, a progress report on Kaiam Resettlement scheme is as follows:-

The settlers here at Kaiam have a similar temperament and attitude to those of the other areas of this sub district.

Although the progress of the area is reasonable when compared to some other peoples, the individual settlers still are not overly interested in work.

The progress here is brought about mainly due to the efforts of the Rural Development Assistant living at Kaiam. The most frequent complaints by him of these people, is that they will not remain on their blocks and continue working.

The general activities include sago making, collection of building materials, and general chatting. The average area of cleared land per block is about 5-6 acres, approx. 14 the total area. Few people have exceeded this acreage, with the majority still a long way below.

Total coconut palms planted up till the end of August

Total coconut palms planted up till the end of August are 4,500 coconuts, rubber about 3,200 - 3,500 rubber trees. There are also about 2,400 chilly trees planted, with some of the settlers having received a small income already from the sale of the crops.

Summing up, the progress here, since that mentioned in the last patrol (Kikori Patrol Report 15 of 1970/71) is reasonable when compared to that of Omati, although it is far from satisfactory if the people wish to make a successful living out of their crops.

APPENDIX 'E'

As per instruction No. 6 - Omati Progress Report.

General progress has been reported in the special Omati patrol reports, the latest being No. 25 of 1970/71.

The work started by myself at Omati, has continued only spasmodically. The brick houses constructed on the area are now waiting for plumbing, and will then be ready for occupancy. The No. 4 house has still a bit of roof work before it is completed.

The settlers on the blocks have not been very active since I moved from Omati. They have returned to their original habits and remain in their houses, or spend time either fishing, hunting, or just going 'bush', or they migrate to Kikori en masse for periods up to a week or two.

Mr. Peni Bori has completed his first Development

Bank loan, and is re-applying for a second loan. He still

would seem to be the most enterprising person in the area.

Proposals by the people as regards bringing vegetables It is hoped t to the station for sale have not yet materialised. that in the near future any settlers with any enthusiasm will take advantage of the fairly large market at Kikori, to make a bit of an income.

Progress on the Omati-Gibidai-Kibeni road has slowed considerably. About a further 1/4 has been cleared. Instructions were left with the new Councillor to get the people working on this road, and progress will be recorded at the next patrol to the area.

As mentioned in the report, the Gibidai and Kibeni people have shown more enthusiasm in the roadwork then have the Omati people.

In conclusion then, the Omati people have just been coasting along, showing very little enthusiasm for any hard work. Plantings have not altered greatly in the last 6 months. This is caused by the fact that seedlings have not been available from the nursery up until about 3 or 4 weeks ago. There are now several thousand ready for planting - but the people are only working when it suits them, which is not very often.



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

Report Number KIKORI No. 7.0	f 1971/72
Subdistrict KIKORI	
	, LAND IMPROVEMENTS COMPENSATION
Patrol Conducted by C.J.LAIPG	A.P.O.
Area Patrolled	UPPER TURAMA, SUMAKARIMU VILLAGE
(Council and/or	
Census Division/s.)	
Personnel Accompanying Patrol	None
Duration of Patrol—from 23/9/71	to 8/9/71 Broken period
No. of Days	
Last D.D.A. Patrol to Area: Kikori Po	atrol Report No. 15 of 1970/71
Date February/March, 197	1 Duration 10 days
Objects of Patrol (Briefly) Arrange Sumakarimu Village by t	for compensation payments to people of he Australasian Petroleum Company.
Total Population of Area Patrolled	N/A
Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU.	
	Forwarded, please.
/ /19	
	District Commissioner.

G.P.—P&NG/B1657.

(File copy)

P.O. Box 2396, KONEDOBU. 67-2-14

21st December, 1971.

The District Commissioner, Gulf District, KEREMA.

CAMPING ALLOWANCE: MR. C. LAING.

No attached claim may have been misfiled.

It is returned herewith for payment if this was not effected.

(S.J. PEARSALL)
a/Secretary.

P.O. Box 2396, KONEDOBU.

67-2-14

21st December, 1971.

The District Commissioner, Gulf District, KEREMA.

KIKORI PATROL NO. 7 OF 1971/72.

Your reference 67-3-8/542 of 18th October, 1971.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Special Report by Mr. C. Laing of the upper TURAMA Area.

(S.J. PEARSALL)
a/Secretary.

67-2-14



67-3-8/542 HSP:CB

KERREMA, Gulf District. 18 October, 1971.

Assistant District Commissioner, Sub District Office, KIKORI.

> KIKORI PATROL REPORT NO. 7 1971/72 MR. C. LAING A.P.G.

Your 67-1-3 of 8th October, 1971 refers.

Mr. Laing has carried out his duties in a competent manner and the matter was such that no further comment is required.

R.S. BELL DISTRICT COMMISSIONER.

Department of the Administrator, KONEDOBU.

Two copies for your information, please,

R.S. BEIL DISTRICT COMMISSIONER.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA NEW GUINEA

KIKORI PAROL REPORT No. 7 of 1971/72.

REPORT NO.

KIKORI NO. 7 of 1971/72

SUB DISTRICT

KIKORI

DISTRICT

GULF

COUNCIL/NON COUNCIL

Council Area - Kikori Local

Government Council

PATROL CONDUCTED BY

C.J. Laing, A.P.O.

DESIGNATION

Assistant Patrol Officer.

AREA PATROLLED

Upper Turama, Sumakarimu Village

CENSUS DIVISION

Upper Turama

PERSONNEL ACCOMPANYING

Nil

DURATION OF PATROL

5/9/71 to 8/9/71 4 days 23/9/71 to 30/9/71 8 days

TOTAL NUMBER OF DAYS

Total 12 days. Broken periods

DATE AND DURATION OF LAST D.D.A. PATROL TO THE AREA

February/March 10 days. Kikori Patrol Report No. 15 of 1970/71

OBJECTS OF PATROL

Arrange for compensation payments to people of Sumakarimu Village by the Australasian Petroleum Company.

67-1-3

Sub District Office, KIKORI Gulf District.

4th September, 1971.

Mr. C.J. Laing, Assistant Patrol Officer, KIKORI

PATROL INSTRUCTIONS. KIKORI PATROL No. 7 - 1971/72

Please depart Kikori Station tomorrow morning 5th September, 1971 in time to meet up with the Australasian Petroleum Company's barge M.V. Gagoma in the lee of Goaribari Island at approximately 1400 hours.

The dinghy which takes you to the rendezvous will return to Kikori. You will travel by barge to the new A.P.C. helipad site at Haivara where you will calculate compensation for the Haivara villagers' houses and economic trees in the way of the proposed site development.

You will likely have to be both diplomatic and firm at the same time as the villagers may request compensation in excess of the value of items to be compensated for and out of keeping with the degree of inconvenience caused by the construction of the helipad.

While there, discuss oil and other mineral exploration with the people and the legal rights of exploration Companies. Circulars on this can be found on 35-5-1 and you should be familiar with these before you leave.

Australasian Petroleum Company will arrange transport for your return journey.

(Peter Maynard)
A/Assistant District Commissioner

PATROL No. 7 of 1971/72

DIARY

5/9/71. Morning spent preparing for special patrol up the Turama River with the Australasian Petroleum Company.

Departed Station by dingy at 1100 for Goaribari Island where I was to meet A.P.C. barge, M.V. Gagoma. Arrived at location approx. 1300 hours. Boarded approx. 1330 hours.

Ship took 2 dumb barges in tow and departed for Turama River accompanied by A.P.C. 'T' boat, M.V. Tarim.

Grounded on mouth of river approx. 1700 hours, floated off about 90 minutes later and continued up river. Moored overnight near Komaio.

6/9/71. Trip up river continued.

Arrived Sumakarimu at approx. 1330 hours. Unloading commenced immediately.

I spoke to the village people and assembled them together. Explained again conditions of a mining lease - what would happen to the village and how much compensation would be paid.

Accompanied by the relevant house and land owners, I ascertained quantities of trees etc. on the land A.P.C. wishes to use initially. Total area walked over and list compiled and discussed with A.P.C. men. Payment will be made later in the week.

7/9/71 Spoke to the villagers during the morning, telling them what A.P.C. were preposing to do. Answered some of the queries raised by the people.

Waited for the repairs to be made to 'T' boat, departed village for Kikori at 1400 hours. At 2230 hours we ran out of water and waited for tide to change. After riding out the tidal bore, got under way again about 2330 hours.

8/9/71 Stopped about 0130 hours due to very rough seas. Camped just inside mouth of Turama.

At 0630 hours continued on, but through heavy seas.
Arrived Kikori at 1330 hours.

Part 2.

Departed in M.V. Ruby at 0630 hours. Headed first to Omati to return teachers. Arrived at Omati at 1130 hours.

Tried to contact Peni Bori to fill out some Development Bank forms. Could not locate him. Returned to boat. After measuring the wharf, departed at 1250 hours for the Turama.

Stopped at 1905 hours at village of Helai.

Raised anchor at 0715 hours after tide change and headed up Turama, at approx. 1300 hours reached Moka and left the Rural Development Assistant at the Village.

24/9/71 Contd. Arrived Sumakarimu at 1700 hours. Upon arrival discovered that money for compensation was not here. Left boat and camped in village overnight.

25/9/71

Contacted Head Office, Port Moresby of A.P.C. Spoke at Mr. Nash. He said that the money would be sent on a boat to reach here on Monday or Tuesday. Decided to remain until arrival to save having to return at a later date. Sent the Ruby back to Kikori.

Spoke to some of the villagers re the house moving (or village moving). A.P.C. wish to expand their camp site, which will involve further negotiations.

Remainder of day general observations.

26/9/71

General Observation.

27/9/71

Still waiting for barge to arrive. Is due this afternoon or tomorrow morning. Have spoken to villagers several times about plans for the site. Relations between people and Company are quite friendly.

Tried to contact A.P.C. by radio, finally succeeded during D.D.A. sked.

28/9/71

The M.V. Gurubi has arrived bringing the funds for the compensation. Paid the villagers at the conclusion of the unloading during the afternoon. After payment completed asked people if any questions or troubles. Some minor problems settled.

Villagers from Hivara asking about getting a D.A.S.F. man up to their village to plant coconuts. I was not over enthusiastic over their project, explained problems and difficulties to them and suggested it would be better to move to Omati or Kaiam.

29/9/71

Departed village at 1030 hours for Kikori after a short talk to the people about any future problems with A.P.C. Rural Development Assistant picked up at Moka for return to Kikori. Overnight at Morigo Island.

30/9/71

Departed Morigo Island at 0700 hours. Calm seas but heavy rain. Arrived Kikori 1400 hours after being caught on a few mud banks.

Remainder of day spent getting gear unloaded and a few talks with the A/ Λ .D.C.

Laing

Sub District Office, KIKORI Gulf District.

6th October, 1971

The Assistant District Commissioner, Sub District Office, KIKORI

KIKORI PATROL No. 7 of 1971/72

This short special patrol was conducted by myself only.

As per instructions from the Deputy District Commissioner over the radio, I departed from Kikori Station on Sunday, the 5th of September, to rendezvous with the Australasian Petroleum Company's boat, M.V. Gagoma, at Goaribari Island.

Upon boarding the ship I met the Camp Manager (Construction) who will be remaining at Sumakarimu. We discussed the purposes of his work and of my patrol.

The A.P.C. are building a large helipad right in the village area. The purpose of this helipad is to create a fuelling point and loading and unloading area for barges. The helicopters will eventually be flying a shuttle service between the Upper Turama and Romo and Manada, two of their oil rig sites.

of the construction crews, to enable compensation payments to be determined for those people whose houses and crops would be removed and destroyed. An earlier group from A.P.C. had been to the site some weeks previously, and had obtained the assent of the villagers.

Upon arrival at the site, the people involved in the payments were assembled and I spoke to them, pointing out why the Company was able to do this, and what actually was involved as regards permanent rights of the land. The villagers understood that the land was only being leased, not bought and this was accepted without complaint.

Together with the Camp Manager and the people concerned, a boundary for the Company's present needs was agreed upon. I explained that this land area was probably just an initial amount, and perhaps more may be required at a later date. Again, the people accepted this. The company representatives agreed that any further resumption of land and/or crops would be paid for at a later date. This also seemed to be agreeable to the people.

Accompanied by each of the house owners, I then assessed the values of the houses, taking into account size, state of deteriation and the owners apparent skill. Any small outhouses were included in the overall house assessment.

The people who owned land, or had any crops planted on any part of the land to be used, were assembled and I then made a count of numbers of coconut trees (all immature in this village) bananas, pineapples, sugar cane and any other crops. The people

Villagers from Haivaro (3 niles past Sumakarimu) approached me about having D.A.S.F. Officers come to their village to plant coconuts. I explained problems of transport to the area and problems with copra collection. I believe that it would not be at all practical to even start growing coconuts for copra here and recommended that if the people wished to grow cash crops they would be better off moving to Maiam or Omati and obtaining a block of land, and to take advantage of the more practical aspects of a larger scheme.

The people left saying they will think it over and probably contact the Rural Development Officer at Kikori.

I returned to Kikori on the 30th September and the patrol

(Colin J. Laing)
Assistant Patrol Officer.

APPENDIX 'A'

PAYMENT SCHEDULE

House No.	Land Owner's Name Male/Female	House Condition	e st	Coconuts (All Imm Quantity	ature)	Bananas/PawPaw 50c/10C sq.ft.	Pineapple/ S.Cane 30c/100 sq.ft	Miscell- aneous	Total Compensation
1a 1b 2 3 4 5 6 7a 7b	Male/Female SAGAMO MARIO (M) MAUWA KIVIMAIU (M) MAPI KIATI (M) DUFIDA HUMANE (M) KAUWA SASINA (M) KOME SASINA (M) IATE HUIARI (M) WABU KARUGA (F) DUBADI IAMA (F) HERETAME WAI'I (F)	Reasonable Lives with la Reasonable Fair only Reasonable Fair only Good Fair only Lives with 7a ives with	\$25 \$25 \$18 \$25 \$18 \$28 \$18 \$-	35 31 29 20 39 	\$35 \$31 \$29 \$39	\$3.00 \$2.50 \$5.00 \$3.00 \$6.00 \$5.00 \$5.00 \$4.00	\$1.50 \$1.50	Breadfruit 2.00	\$64.50 \$35.00 \$60.00 \$44.00 \$72.00 \$18.00 \$34.00 \$23.00 \$6.00
7c IMANE	HARTE (M)	7a -	-	Coconuts only 10	\$10	=-	·		\$10,00
KUTI K	IAPG (M) WAIWA KINA (M)	- Reasonable	\$25	Coconuts only 11	\$11	- A		TOTAL	\$25.00

WHARF APPROXIMATE EXTENT OF COMPENSATION PAYMENT MILLIAMILLITE RES LOCATION PLAN APPENDIX B LEVEL AREA 3 ROUGH 7

1

)

)

TURAMA RIVER

SCALE = 1" = APPROX 30 YARDS.





TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

strict. GULF. SPECIAL. Tree of Patrol. G.BOWAME-ASSISTANT FIELD OFFICER. Kibeni, Gibidai and Omati Villages. Kikori Local Government Council Area Part Tkobi/Kairi. Fart Tkobi/Kairi. Const.Bini Reg.No.1168. Const.	port Number	of 1971/172.
ype of Patrol. SPECIAL. arrol Conducted by G.BOWAME-ASSISTANT FIELD OFFIGER. Kibeni, Gibidei and Omati Villages. Kikori Local Government Council Area Fart Ikobi/Kairi. ersonnel Accompanying Patrol Mr.P.Maynard A/A.D.C.5/11/-6/11. (1 day) Const.Bini Reg.No.1168. of Police Kikori. Ouration of Patrol—from. 4/10 /71 is to 7/10 /71 and 29 5/11/71 to 18/11/ No. of Days. Broken periods. ast D.D.A. Petrol to Area: 17/3/71 to 21/3/171 and 29/8/171 to 3/9/171. Date. 17/8/171 Dijects of Patrol (Briefly). To assist with re-settlement blooks, conduct politic education and road progress report. Total Population of Area Patrolled. Approx. 2,000 District Commissioner.	ibdistrict KIKORI.	
Kikori Local Government Council Area Council March (Council Area Part Ikobi/Kairi. Census Division/s.) Personnel Accompanying Patrol Mr.P.Maynard A/A.D.C.5/11/-6/11. (1 day) Const.Bini Reg.No.1168. Of Police Kikori. Ouration of Patrol—from. 4/10 /71 tm. to 7/10 /71 and 29 5/11/71 to 18/11/ No. of Days. (6Days) Broken periods. Last D.D.A. Petrol to Area: 17.8/71 to 21/8/'71 and 29/8/'71 to 3/9/'74. Date. 17/8/'71 Director of Patrol (Briefly). To assist with re-settlement blocks, conduct politic education and road progress report. Total Population of Area Patrolled. Approx. 2,000 Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please.	15tl tetimination	
Kibeni, Gibidai and Omati Villages. Kikori Local Government Council Area Part Ikobi/Kairi. Part Ikobi/Kairi. Part Ikobi/Kairi. Part Ikobi/Kairi. Part Ikobi/Kairi. Part Ikobi/Kairi. Const.Bini Reg.No.1168. Of Police Kikori. Polyation of Patrol—from. 4/10 /71 ts. Polyation of Patrol—from. 4/10 /71 ts. Polyation of Patrol to Area: 17.8/71 to 21/8/171 and 29/8/171 to 3/9/174. Date. 17/8/171 Duration. 10 Days (Broken) Director of Patrol (Briefly). To assist with re-settlement blocks, conduct politic education and road progress report. Total Population of Area Patrolled. Approx. 2,000 Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please.	ype of Patrol	
Kikori Local Government Council Area Council March (Council Area Part Ikobi/Kairi. Census Division/s.) Personnel Accompanying Patrol Mr.P.Maynard A/A.D.C.5/11/-6/11. (1 day) Const.Bini Reg.No.1168. Of Police Kikori. Ouration of Patrol—from. 4/10 /71 tm. to 7/10 /71 and 29 5/11/71 to 18/11/ No. of Days. (6Days) Broken periods. Last D.D.A. Petrol to Area: 17.8/71 to 21/8/'71 and 29/8/'71 to 3/9/'74. Date. 17/8/'71 Director of Patrol (Briefly). To assist with re-settlement blocks, conduct politic education and road progress report. Total Population of Area Patrolled. Approx. 2,000 Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please.	atrol Conducted by G.BOWAME-ASS	ISTANT FIELD OFFICER.
Part Ikobi/Kairi. dersonnel Accompanying Patrol Mr.P.Maynard A/A.D.C.5/11/-6/11. (1 day) Const.Bini Reg.No.1168. of Police Kikori. Duration of Patrolfrom 4/10 71 to 7/10 /71 and 22 5/11/71 to 18/11/70. Os of Days (6Days) Broken periods. Last D.D.A. Patrol to Area: 17.3/71 to 21/8/'71 and 29/8/'71 to 3/9/'71. Date 17/8/'71 Director of Patrol (Briefly). To assist with re-settlement blooks, conduct politic education and road progress report. Total Population of Area Patrolled. Approx. 2,000 Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please.	area Patrolled	Kibeni, Gibidai and Omati Villages.
ersonnel Accompanying Patrol Mr.P.Maynard A/A.D.C.5/11/-6/11. (1 day) Const.Bini Reg.No.1168. of Police Kikori. T/ASSISTANT FIELD OFFICER -V.Rorosi. Ouration of Patrolfrom. 4/10.71 to 18/11/ No. of Days (6Days) Broken periods. ast D.D.A. Patrol to Area: 17/3/71 to 21/3/'71 and 29/8/'71 to 3/9/'71. Date 17/8/'71 Director of Patrol (Briefly). To assist with re-settlement blocks, conduct politic education and road progress report. Total Population of Area Patrolled. Approx. 2,000 Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please.	Council XXXX	Kikori Local Government Council Area
Mr.P.Maynard A/A.D.C.5/11/-6/11. (1 day) Const.Bini Reg.No.1168. of Police Kikori. Duration of Patrol-from. 4/10 /71 *** to 7/10 /71 and 29 5/11/71 to 18/11/71. No. of Days. (16Days) Broken periods. Last D.D.A. Petrol to Area: 17/8/71 to 21/8/'71 and 29/8/'71 to 3/9/'71. Date. 17/8/'71 Duration. 10 Days. (Broken) Diects of Patrol (Briefly). To assist with re-settlement blocks, conduct politic education and road progress report. Total Population of Area Patrolled. Approx. 2,000 Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please.	Census Division/s.)	Part Ikobi/Kairi.
Const.Bini Peg.No.1168. T/ASSISTANT FIELB OFFICER -V.Rorosi. Ouration of Patrol—from. 4/10 /71 to 7/10 /71 and 29 5/11/71 to 18/11/ No. of Days. (6Days) Broken periods. ast D.D.A. Patrol to Area: 17./8/71 to 21/8/'71 and 29/8/'71 to 3/9/'71. Date. 17/8/'71 Duration 10 Days (Broken) Objects of Patrol (Briefly) To assist with re-settlement blocks, conduct politic education and road progress report. Total Population of Area Patrolled. Approx. 2,000 Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please.	ersonnel Accompanying Patrol	
T/ASSISTANT FIELD OFFICER -V.Rorosi. Ouration of Patrol—from 4/10 /71 to 7/10 /71 and 29 5/11/71 to 18/11/ No. of Days. (6Days) Broken periods. Last D.D.A. Petrol to Area: 17.78/71 to 21/8/171 and 29/8/171 to 3/9/171. Date: 17/8/171 Duration 10 Days (Broken) Objects of Patrol (Briefly). To assist with re-settlement blocks, conduct politic education and road progress report. Total Population of Area Patrolled. Approx. 2,000 Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please.		-6/11.
Duration of Patrol—from 4/10 71 to 18/11/ No. of Days. (6Days) Broken periods. Last D.D.A. Petrol to Area: 17.5/71 to 21/8/171 and 29/8/171 to 3/9/171. Date 17/8/171 Duration 10 Days (Broken) Objects of Patrol (Briefly) To assist with re-settlement blocks, conduct politic education and road progress report. Total Population of Area Patrolled. Approx. 2,000 Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please.	(1 day)	
Ouration of Patrol—from. 4/10 /71 to 7/10 /71 and 29 5/11/71 to 18/11/No. of Days. (6Days) Broken periods. ast D.D.A. Patrol to Area: 17/8/71 to 21/8/'71 and 29/8/'71 to 3/9/'71. Date. 17/8/'71 Duration 10 Days (Broken) Objects of Patrol (Briefly) To assist with re-settlement blocks, conduct politic education and road progress report. Total Population of Area Patrolled. Approx. 2,000 Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please.	T/ASSISTANT FIELD OFFICER	-V.Rorosi. OI Police Kikori.
Total Population of Area Patrolled	Date	Duration 10 Days (Broken)
KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please. / /19 District Commissioner.		
KONEDOBU. Forwarded, please. / /19 District Commissioner.		
/ /19 District Commissioner.	al .	
District Commissioner.	Director of District Administration, KONEDOBU.	
District Commissioner.		Forwarded, please.
		Forwarded, please.
	KONEDOBU.	Forwarded, please.
	KONEDOBU.	

P.O. Box 2396 KONEDOBU

67-2-93

19th January, 1973

The District Commissioner Gulf District KEREMA

KIKORI PATROL NO.8 - 1971/72

Reference your 67-1-1/4230 of 12th January, 1973.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Report arising out of the above patrol of Part of IKOBI/KAIRI Census Division, as submitted by Mr. G. BOWAME, Assistant Field Officer.

S.J. PRARSALL a/Secretary

A Cc los 67-2.93 67-1- (20) DISCOM 681-035 HSP/KAM 67-1-1/4230 District Office GULF DISTRICT KEREMA, 12th January 1973 The Secretary Department of the Administrator, P.O. Box 2396 00 KONEDOBU PATROL REPORTS 1971/72 Your 67-1-0 of 11th December 1972 refers. KEREMA A check of the Kerema Sub-District Office records and District Office records reveal: - Apparently not done. P/R. 4 Apparently not done. It was noted that Patrol P/R. 11 -Report 10 had originally been typed as 11. As this patrol covers two different census divisions it is possible that what was to be two patrols became one and it was not corrected. Kerema Bay/Orokolo Council areas by Mr. J.G. Kirkby P/R. 12 -A.D.O. A photocopy of the patrol jacket is attached. No Sitrep. As the jacket was a proforma it may not have been identified as such at your office. No record of one being done. P/R. 14 -KAINTIBA No record at Sub-District or District Office of . P/R. 1 this being done. THU Two copies were forwarded to your office. . P/R. 1 -My reference 67-4-54/138 of 6.8.71. Your comments were on 67-2-1 of 22.12.71.

MALALAUA

I can find only a file number for P/R. 5 but no patrol report. Malalaua is looking through their files and you will be further advised.

KIKORI

- . P/R. 2 No record at Sub-District Office.
- P/R.8 Two copies of this patrol report are forwarded together with a copy of the comments. These were apparently forwarded to Kikori and not to you.
- P/R. 23 Attached are copies of correspondence.
 A photocopy of the patrol jacket and census statistics are forwarded for your records.

P. BOURAGA

a/District Commissioner

Assistant bishmes Constanton of Sob Ristolet Villo, THE PARTY OF THE P 7 Year 67-1-3 of 6th Dane have 1971. Thin should be the last Patrol de an from Mand Restriction muco 57-9-0 of 75th North 1975 olowood up. Desgrito the difficulties to relition the most on the The quality of your programs and the communication bushadans took each of markets may not be all ten people's fault. He House subtered she main purpose of his patrol. The Text Department of the Administrator, Two copy is for your information and records. This should be the last for this area under the old format. R.S. MA

TERRITORY OF PAPU NEW GUINEA.

KIKORI PATROL REPORT NO.8 OF 1971/172.

REPORT No.

Kikori No.8 of 1971/172.

SUB DISTRICT:

Kkori.

DISTRICT:

Gulf.

COUNCIL:

Kikori Local Covernment Council

PATROL CONDUCTED BY:

G. Bowame.

DESIGN TION:

Assistant Field Officer.

CENSUS DIVISION:

Part Ikobi/Kairi.

PERSONNEL COMP NYING P TROL:

Mr.P.Maynard A/A.D.C. 5/11/ to 6/11. (1 Day)

Trainie Assistant Field Officer-V.Rorosi, Const. Bini Reg No.1168
of Police Detachment Kikori-5/11-13/11/
12 Days.

DURATION OF PATROL:

4/9/11 to 7/10/ - 4 Days. 5/11/'71 to 18/11/'71. 12 De

(Broken Period)

TOTAL NUMBER OF DAYS:

Total 16 Days -Broken.

D TE AND DUR TION OF LAST D.D.A.PATROL TO THE AREA:

17/8/'71 to 21/8/'71 and 29/8/'71 to 3/9/'71 (Broken) 10 Days.

OBJECTS OF PATROL:

- (a) To assist with re-settlement block marking.
 (b) Conduct Political Education.
- (c) Discuss road progress and funds for the road.

MAP REFERENCE:

Army Series-Kikori-SB/15-B.

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER ATT CHED:

Not Attached, .

67-1-3

Maynard

67-1-3

Sub District Office, KIKORI
Gulf District.
4 th October 1971.

Mr.G.Bowame, Assistant Field Officer, KIKORI.

Mr.V.Rorosi, T/Assistant Field Officer, KIKORI.

PATROL INSTRUCTIONS-KINEN PATROLN No 8 of 1971/'72.

On Monday, 4 th October, 1971 you will leave Kikori by M.V.Ruby to go to KIBENI where the people require some assistance in marking out re-resettlement blocks.

1. Mr. Rorosi will work with Mr. Bowame surveying the first blocks until Mr. Bowame is sure that Mr. Rorosi is capable of surveying and marking blocks accurately by himself. You may then split up and work separately until sufficient blocks have been surveyed and marked.

2. When the survey is completed you will walk to Omati via

2. When the survey is completed you will walk to Omati via Gibidai observing what work the people have done on the proposed vehicular road. Stay one night at Gibidai enroute.

Discuss the road and re-settlement with the Kibeni, Gibidai and Omati people pointing out that the Administration has made wailable \$4,295 to help the construction of the road this year. The money if for bridge decking, nails, culverting and tools, not for payment of road workers. The people must cut the road route themselves then the Administration will help. They must start working hard now so the road as far as Kibeni is finished before the start of next wet season. This road and the tractor running in the area will be a great help to people carrying copra, garden produce and passengers. Also discuss any problem the posple may have and report them when you return to Kikori.

- 4. You have already been instructed to note the District Commissioner's comments on Patrol Nc.3 of 1971/72 by Mr. K.Gagole.On wet days when you cannot work in the field you will-
 - (a) Produce a sketch plan of the village produced from data obtained by pacing (or chaining) and compass bearings.
 - (b) List the current occupants of each house.
 - (c) Find out about the customary land usage in the village by the village people.

Other usefull things to do on wet days are(1) obtain information on traditional social customs, socery, marriage, divorce, fishing areas and methods, etc, and: (2) diseminate political education material through discussion with groups of people by obtaining their ideas and then correcting misconceptions when they occur. I am giving you each a copy of a series of questions put put out for political education seminars to use as a basis for your discussions, etc to be included in your reports on your return

Advise all the people (Kibeni, Gibidai, Omati) that the Administration has also given \$1,500 for the Omati wharf and this will be used to buy timber and bolts for decking. Point out that the Government is helping ther and that buth the road and the wharf money has been made available by the Administration because the Council has applied for it and because the Administration believes that the people want developement and are prepared to work. If they do not work and help their own developement then the Administration will not help them in future. Point out in discussions that the Administration has now helped them with a school, and aid post, a wharf, a road, seed nuts for planting and by sending Agricultural and D.D.A.Officers to help them

when you are ready to return call me on the radio from Omati and I will send the transport to collect you. The patrol whould not take longer than 3 weeks or less that two weeks without a very good reason for variation.

I hope you have a good patrol and do some useful work.

(Peter Maynard)
A/Assistant District Commissioner





TERRITORY OF PAPUA NEW GUINEA.

P TROL REPORT.

I.. TRODUCTION.

This short and special patrol was mounted in the villages for the following purposes:

1. KIBENI VILL GE.

The following listed hereunder are the purposes of the patrol in the above village:

- (a) To assists with the marking of the resettlement blocks.
- (b) Discuss the money made available for the construction of the proposed vehicular road, and the Ometa wherf.
- (c) Political Education through discussions with groups of people.

2. OM TI

- (a) To conduct Political Education.
- (b) Discuss the money made available for the construction of a road in the area.

3. GIBIDAI.

- (a) To conduct Political Education
 (b) Discuss the money mage available for the construction of a road in the area.
- V.Rorosi, Trainee Assistant Field Officer, and Const Bini 1168 of the Police
 Detachment Kikori. The first part of the travelling-Kikori-Cmati was by Rivertruck
 with twin motors. All travelling was by foot. Mr. Maynard accompanied the patrol for
 one day and returned form Gibidai Village on road progress inspection.

Well conducted patrol without any difficulties throughout and maintained all it achieved for the report.

KIKORI PATROL REPORT NO 8 of 1971/172.

PATROL REPORT.

PATROL DIARY.

FRIDAY 5/11. Final preparations for departure for Omati.

Attented minor office duties whilst awaiting for the A/A.D.C.Mr.Maynard.

Departed station 1415 hrs per rivertruck and two motors. Arrived Cmati 1650 hrs. Preparations for overnight.

Political Education programme conducted by Mr.Maynard. Overnight Omati.

Packed and departed Omati by foot 0900 hrs for Gibidai.

Arrived 1130 hrs. Carriers Omati-Gibidai paid. Carriers

Gibidai Kibeni arranged and departed by foot for Kibeni

Arrived 1900 hrs. Cvernight Kibeni.

SUNDAY 7/11. Villagers gathered 0800hrs. Talks on suitable land for block marking. Two areas selected. Talks ended. Compiled F.O.J. Observed the afternoon. Overnight Kibeni.

WOND Y 8/11.

Villagues gathered outside the rest house. Arranged two groups of workers. Departed 0730 hrs . Completed marking four blocks. Returned 1630 hrs. Overnight Kibeni.

Villagers gathered 0700 hrs.Names checked and left
0730 hrs.Four blocks completed 1630 hrs.Returned 1700 hrs.
at 1900 hrs,village people gathered.Talks given on Omati
Gibidai Kibeni roadf fund and Omati wharf.Political Education
conducted (first part).Completed 2200 hrs.Cvernight Kibeni.

Departed for survey area 0700 hrs.Four blocks completed late 1600 hrs.Returned village 1630 hrs and gathered villagers.Information on traditional, social customs obtained.

(vernight madd.Kibeni.

THUR DAY 11/11.

Departed 0700hrs. Early commencement of work. Five blocks completed 1700 hrs.

Talks held regarding village situation and coconut seeds for transport to Kibeni. (vernight Kibeni.)

for gathering 1900hrs. Minor complaints heard. Compiled F.O.J. for the week. Late 1300 hrs. measured village sirstrip, houses located, occupants listed till 1700 hrs. Five men selected for Political education until 2000 hrs. Overnight Kibeni.

P TROL REPORT KIKORI NO 8 of 1971/'72.

P TROL DI RY (CONT'D)

SATURDAY 13/11.

Observed the afternoon till 1600 hrs..Claims for damaged coconuts whilst constructing the airstrip by the S.D.A.Mission heard.Villagers stated if payment would be made for the damages. Talks ended 2000 hrs.

Overnight Kibeni.

SUND Y 14/11.

Departed Kibeni for Gibidai after completion of work at Kibeni 0730 hrs.Arrived Gibidai 0915 hrs.Minor complaints heard.Villagers allocated with blocks informed tocommence work on their blocks.

Departed Zibidai for Cmati 1100hrs, and arrived 1415 hrs. Carriers paid, . Observed the afternoon, overnight Cmati.

MONDAY 15/11.

O800hrs, began work on the supervision of settlers on transportation of coconut seeds. Political Education conducted. Observed the afternoon, overnight Cmati.

TUESDAY 16/11.

General inspection of block progress. Completed 1400 hrs. Compiled F.O.J.Two hrs observation till 1600 hrs.

Minor complaints heard, observed the afternoon, omernight Cmati.

WEDLESDAY 17/11.

Waited for the Deputy District Commissioner Mr.Pegg, and the A/Assistant District Commissioner Mr.Maynard from Kikori. Supervision of settlers cleaning part of the road. Finally arrived 1345 hrs. Accompanied then for a general inspection of the station. Assisted Mr. Rowleywith the supervision of the station. Assisted Mr. Rowleywith the supervision of the steele framing on the ground. Completed 1430hrs.

Packed and departed for atation. Arrived Kikori 1800 hrs due to the mudbanks all over the water courses.

PATROL STOOD DOWN.

TERRITORY OF P PUA NEW GUINEA.

KIKORI P TROL NO 8 of 1971/172.

PATROL REPORT.

RE- SETTLEMENT BLOCKS KIBENI.

The survey blocks totalling (17) seventeen were surveyed and marked on separate area which are as follows:

AREA ONE.

Ten (10) blocks were all surveyed and marked on both sides of the stripline (used now as a walking track). The sizes of the blocks ranged from 200x150 metres to 300 to 200 metres in other, due to the geography of the country or land.

Ten men were allocated a block each will be in the separate list, and the total acres of each block.

Block survey commenced some (80)eighty metres from the north-west side of the circtrip in the notherly direction. This area was is flat and undulating and the marking of each block was without difficulties, as the proposed area for the allocating of blocks was bleared and left while awaiting an Assistant Meld Officer to mark the blocks.

AREA TWO.

Seven blocks were all surveyed and marked on east side of the proposed road cut for levelling. The sizes of the blocks were all the same except for one which was marked at a lesser dimentions, i e ,200 x 100 metres.

The stripline followed a mark cleared road running in the direction of northeast. The first four blocks were all marked on one side of the road as the other side of the road has been allocated for the S.D.A. Mission operating in the are.

As mentioned in the other area (ONE), the people are happy then the blocks and work will be well underwy soon.

KIKORI PATROL No 8 of 1971/172.

P TROL REPORT.

PROPOSED PROGRESS KIBENI-GIBIDAI.

From time tax time, discussions were held about the road progress in the area patrolled. At it's present stage, the road had been cut five(5) miles towards the village of Gibidai.

All they have done on the road was, elearing and marking. Stumps of trees are not removed as the people ar waiting for tools to start on the road work. About 145 to 15 miles of bush had not been cleared which will be undergoing when the tools for the road work arrive.

This section of the road will be easily cut and cleared as the land is fairly flat and undulating, bout twenty metres of road is swampy towards the walking track junction to Gibidai.

The people are quite happy to work on the road, but at this time, while awaitinh for tools to arrive, they will be working on their blocks.

GIBIDAI -OMATI.

It is rather difficult to express things again and again about this longer section of the road which is still left alone without anybody working on it.

I can't see very much due to people at this time of the year being in other areas. Some in the Turama area and other at Kikori. From the vill ge of Gibidai, people have left the road unout when patrol No 5 was contacted in the area. It is still left alone and the past three months had been a month that nothing had been done.

If the people are willing to develope their area into a productive stage, they have to work themselves to conflict this section of the road. Clearing has been done, but there are is still a lot of work to be done.

when things are told at first, they feel happy about them, but when the time comes for doing them, originally happlliy they are carried out, leter they feel tied and say an administration should help us. Things had to told again and agin, Grass had to be cut as it had been left for nearly four(4) months.

49

TERRITORY OF PAPUA NEW GUINEA.

KIKORI PATROL NO 8 of 1971/172.

PATROL REPORT.

ROAD PROGRESS OMATI-GIBIDAI.

Another dishearting part of work.Not much progress has been made on this section of the road.I hope the road will be left alone until the year 1972 ends.When people will suddenly rush back to work and again disappear one by one as they are doing at the moment with their blocks and the road.

It is rather hard to say exactly whether the road will workable, because the people are notreally interested. Before you say that the road will work, you should find whath the people think

If it is to be made workable road, people have to be supervised to work on this road if it is going to be a great help in the transporting of garden products and people in the area.

Omati to Gibidai which require plenty of cuttings, filling and levelling to be done. If people all join together to make this road a workable one, they must work hard or else it will be all left alone.

Lack of attention is the only problem which is occurring from time to time at time of work.

I hope the people in the area wake themselves and put effort to work this road. There is not a good reason I could see that this road is not having much progress.

Even Mr.Laing was out there most his time, he has to supervised them and put effort on them, but all they have done was only completed 3 miles of the road from Omati.

The people stay at Omati and work on the construction of the road. At present, they are walking back and forth from Omati, Turama and Kikori.

00/00
00/00

KIKORI REPORT No.8of 1971/'72.

PATROL REPORT.

CUSTOMARY LAND USAGE.

The sustomary land usage in the area are both petralineal and matralineal. The land is owned by the clan. Rights to the land is distributed by the clan leader to the owners.

Both this areas the Ikobe/Kairi and Kikori/Kairi use the same system of lamd usage.Not even an individual holds land on lease from other wlan.

Intermarriage can be axcepted by the clan leader who desides which part of the land he or she has to use for gardening and cash cropping purposes.

The people of Ikobi/Kairi have such a strong feeling in sale of land to the Administration. At present, the Administration had purchased land in this area (Omati).

These people are really not in favour of the tenure conversion and prefer the traditional system of usage. This attitude might change in the future, but at present, the people are on traditional system of land usage.

Recently, changes have been made on tlan land p articipation in cash cropping. This is carried out on clan land.

Cash cropping had to be done on the clan land. If a same from Turama area gets married to one of the woman from the area patrolled, first he had to find his clan leader. At this time comebody had to adopt him before having a right to the clan lan.

SOCERY.

some more others.

It is believed that there are two outstanding areas in this Sub District in socery. The first one is the Kikori/Kairi, and the other is the Ikobi/Kairi-patrolled area.

It takes certain number of years before a man could be allegible for socery practising.

This socery practise began some years ago when people (Ikobi/Kairi)departed from the Turama area sixty to seventy years ago. They then tried various types of socery and the ones which worked were then taught to other people.

There are two main types of socery, but there

(a) Misfiguring of the body, face and leg.
(b) To make person stay for a certain number of days and die at a certain time marked.

KIKORI PATROL No.8 of 1971/'72.

PATROL REPORT.

SOCERY (CONT'D)

had only two of these type which I was interested in putting in the report.

But it is very hard to say exactly wether this people (Socerars) are still serving this form of practise.

I am quite sure that this type of socery pracrise is no longer practised. For a certain types of reasons, Administration influence had been into the area for years and it might once be all stopped. This is the only reason in the population depression. It increases in one year and decreases in the other.

MARRIAGE.

The system of marriage in the area patrolled is different from the other areas in the sub district itself. Energetic and hard working men could get
married if the people decide if he will still continues the
work which he has been doing in his manhood stage.

Leaders in the village have to agree with the
parents of the boy and the girl before they could be married.

It is also very hard to say exactly wether they love each other
before when they get married.

This is typical for this area to begin love be tween the boy and the girl first before getting married.

But the woman or girl, after reaching the age of sixteen or even less than sixteen, they go to the house of the parents of the fiancee. After a number of years, they both get married by local customs. Bride prices go separately at separate time in the year. Married in churches is not very prevalent in this area.

When a man gets rerried, they both live together (his wife) for certain number of years. Later, the man decides to get married to another girl which is not of his own age. The system of divorce will not tale affect at that time. If the parents of the girl agree to give their daughter to the man, then he will get married and live with two wives. I could explain this in full detail.

Even when they old, they could still get married to young girls. This types people are regarded as socerers in the village.

- 0000000

before when they get married.

KIKORI PATROL NO.8 of 1971/72.

PATROL REPORT.

DIVORCE.

This is not very much concerned in the area.

But sometimes, if a man does not fill happy with is wife, that
she had been going aroung with other men or byys, he could easily dive divorce his wife and get married to another new wife.

I myself found that the system does not affect in the area but has the diffrent type of situation. A man, after his wife's death, has to stay for certain number of years before he is married to a new girl. This applies both to men and women. But the women stay lesser years than the men, but not really longer the four or five years or even three or two or even three or two.

Bride prizes are returned to the parents of the man when he diworces his wife. Later on, these same bride prizes are paid to another parents of the girl if the man gets married again to a new girl.

FISHING AREAS AND METHODS.

Fishing methods and system changed from time to to time as the European influence in the area developed. Fishing areas were usually ponds, water holes, creeks and rivers. They are as follows:

(a) People in the area used ponds, holes in the ground, creeks, and rivers. Rivers were used at that time but not

ground, creeks, and rivers. Rivers were used at that time but not very much times were spent on fishing in the rivers. Ean made creeks, and tributeries were alligal and prohibited in those days except for the family amd the relations.

(b) In some areas, bones were used as hooks for fishing. In this part of the area, the people used sticks as their hooks. Locally made fishing lines were used in those days as the present fishing lines were not available at the time.

Attached to the fishing lines were sticks of two to three inches in lenght. This stcks were then pushed inside to the ctomach of the fish, when a fish swalled the bate, they pulled the string and the fish were caught. Changes then took place after the Europeans

started penetrating into the area. It is now known that the whole fishing methods had changed over the years.

KIKCRI PATROL NO.8 of 1971/172.

P TROL REPORT. .

This is concerning the Government of the country. It is rether difficult to say that these people are aware of the present changes in the Government of our country.

I cannot see such a reason why most of the people, when questioned about the politics of the country would say "I don't know " as these people questioned would tell me. Just because it had joined in the Kikori Local Government Council, there is not such a reason that I could see. The people too does not concern very much with the political awareness.

Easy and answereable question, but they seemed to go beyong the limit of what is asked. Even a quetion such "Who is the Freshdentof the Kikori Local Government Council?. Their answer is "I don't know".

These people must be taught and should not have to be left alone. They are on their own and are not concerned very much about other things. They are really on village affairs and customs of the past.

Although a simple Pidgin speaker would not answer a very simple quetion. So I can easily pick out the facts that they should be given such an help to enable them to ensure what is happening in the Territory.

From my point of view, the people from the area patrolled do not know much about the political education

From the listed persons intermiewed, we can see that much attention be taken into the people from the area patrolled about the political education.

Here are the following questions given in the villages patrolled and the answers obtained from them.

- 1. QUE What standard have you reached and which school did you go to?.
 - ANS. About 20% of the people in the area had been to school and gained the standard one or two education.
- 2, QUE. Who is the Member for the Kikori Open in the House of Assembly?.
 - ANS. Only 3% out of the total people answered this question.
- 3. QUE. Who is the Speaker for the House of Assembly?.
 - ANS. 5% of the interviewers answered this questions.
- 4. QUE. Who is the Regional Member for the Western and Gulf Districts ?.
 - ANS. Among the interviewers, only two people would answeredthis questions. Others gave funny answers like Mr. Bell and Tom Kerae.

Some of the political aspects were explained to the people at aech gathering. An area like this had to be given assistance concerning the Government, explainations and other items of interest. This would put them into a stage whre they will know what the Government is doing and for what purpose

---- 000000000000000-----

KIKORI PATROL No. 8 of 1971/172.

PATROL REPORT.

FUNDS-RO D AND OM TI WH RF.

From the visited villages, discussions were held with the village people concerning the funds made available for road project to link Gibidai, and Kibeni Villages form Ometi, and the whorf.

Also in the discussions, people were told that in the years gone by, a great effort had been made by Field Officers in running the scheme and other projects at Omati. Besides this, coconut seeds been transported into this area

It will not be an early time when this shemes will be me completed due to the lack of attention and the people.

In the discuss ions held, I expressed to the people that workers on the road and wharf will not be paid. As this will be amore at help in the near future when the projects will be completed.

VILL GES.

Another bad this with the Witidiness of the villages visited by the patrol. A recent area being introduced into the Kikori Local Government Council which needs more attetion to the situation

Houses in poor conditions im most cases. Other people

reported are without houses and are occupying louses with other.

Toilets are in poor conditions at Kibeni village. Some of the hoilets in Gibidei Village are in poor conditions wich needs some repairing to flooring and roofings. All people were informed to carry out the repair to them houses before the next patrol comes into the area

COMMENT

There are following comments that I would have to put in the report and are as follows:

1. The people of Kibeni and Gibidai require the water tanks to be installed in their willages by the Council.

2. The people informed the patrol team that they want to have the tools for road work to be transported to Kibeni by one of the Administration vessels.

3. Coconut seeds also had to be transported to Kibeni.

As they are willing to work, they require the tools for the road work.

KIKORI P TROL NO. 8 of 1971/172.

P TROL REPORT.

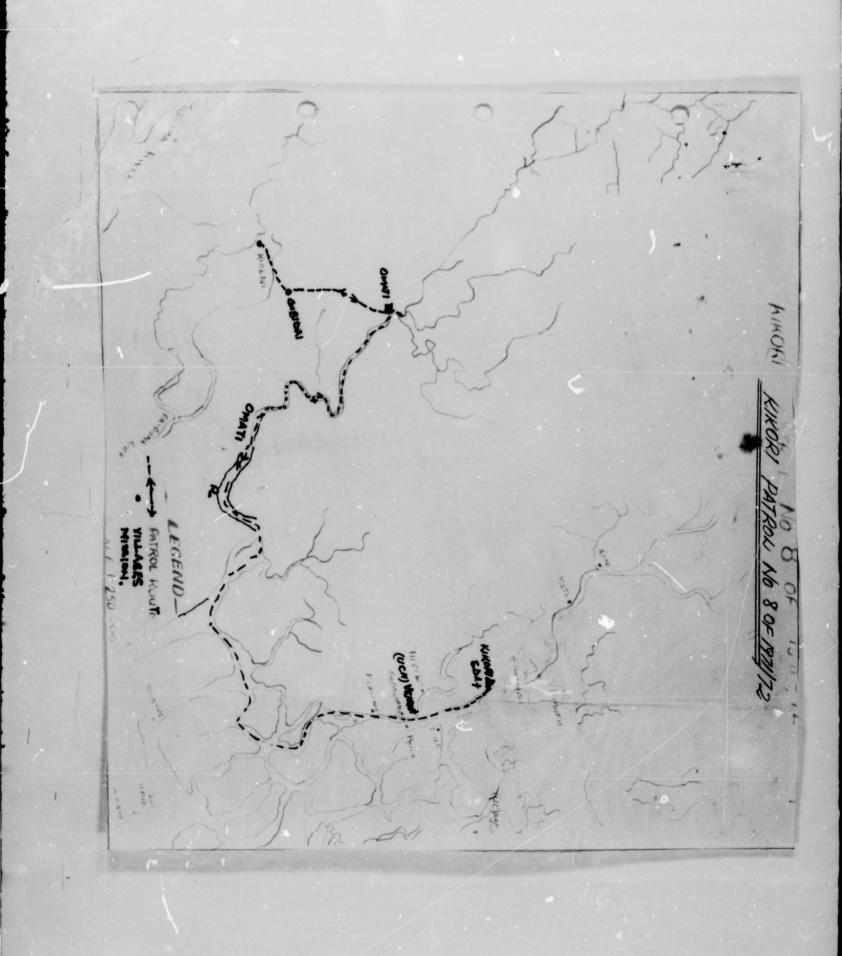
CONCLUSION.

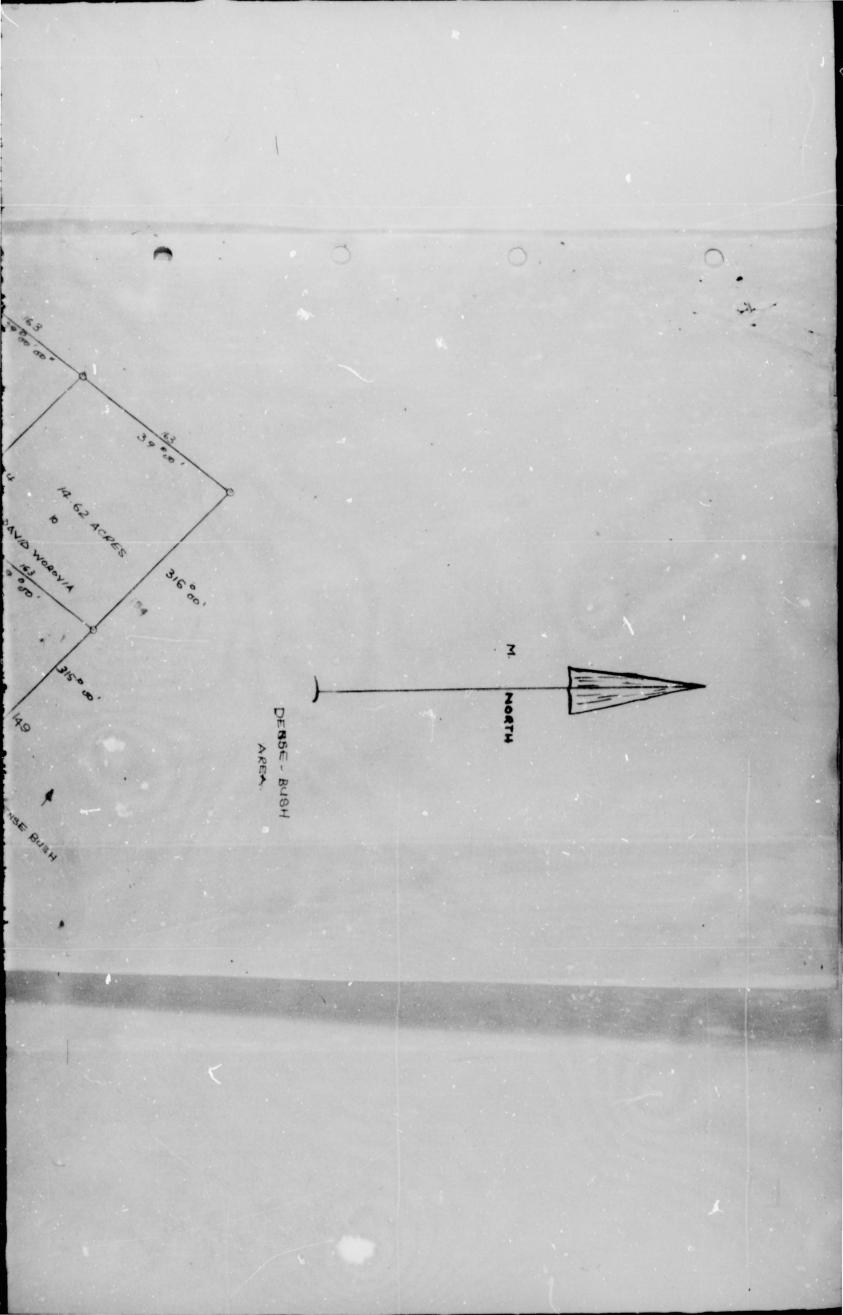
The patrol was contacted in the manner that the objects required were all achieved for the report, and thearticles for the report.

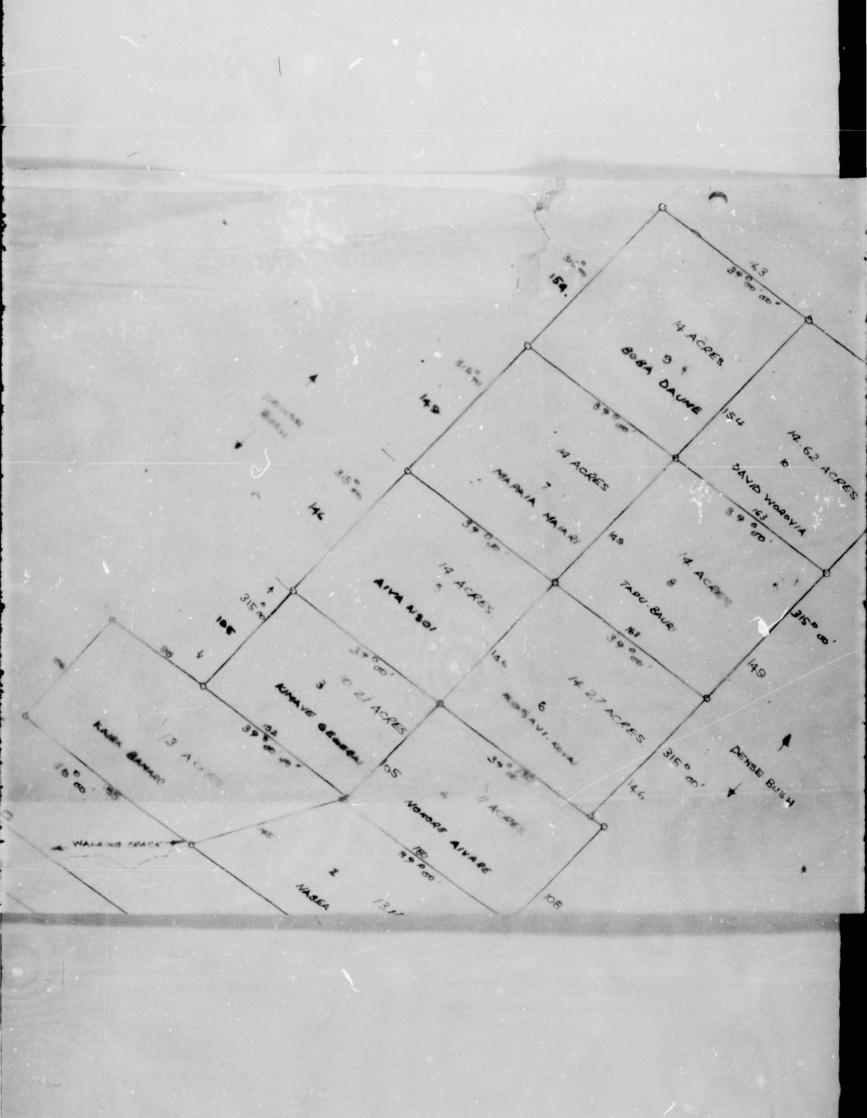
There were no difficulties experienced throughtout the patrol and returning back to the station.

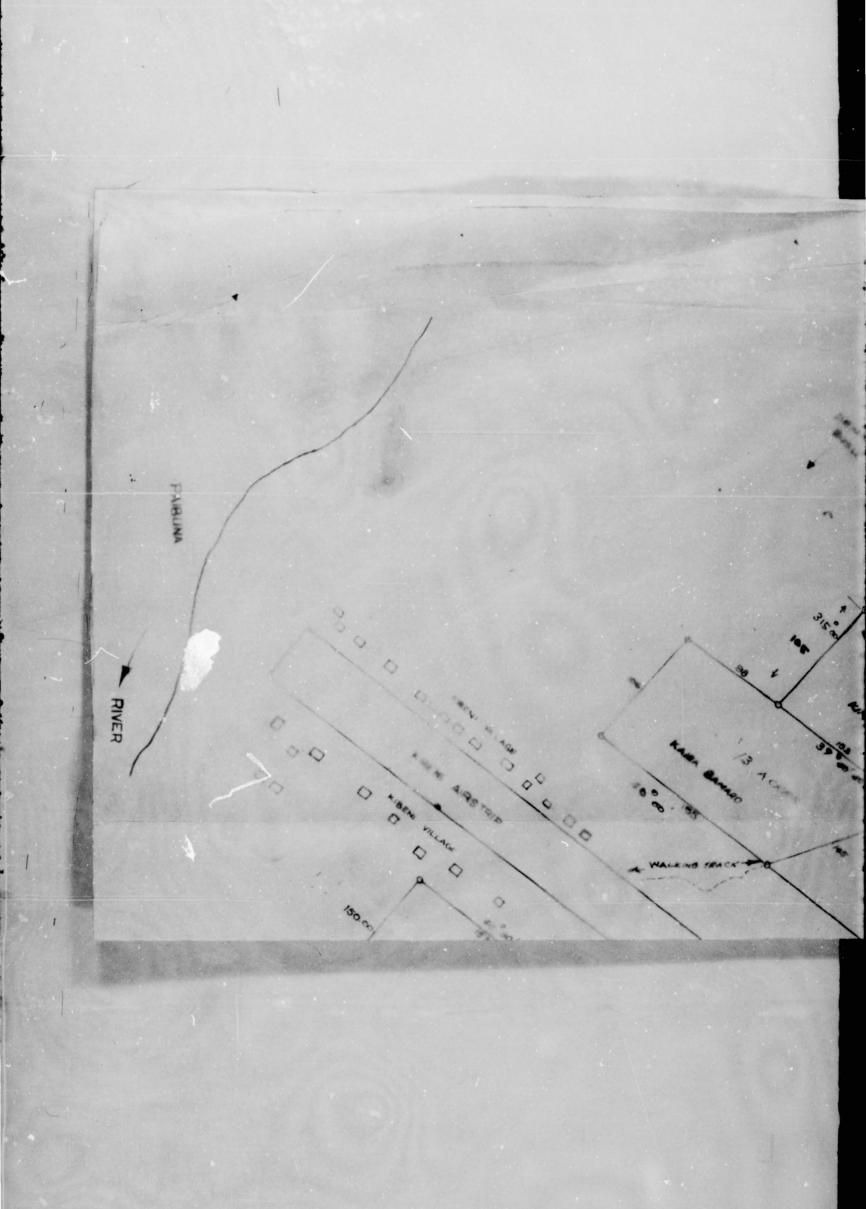
(G. BOWAME)

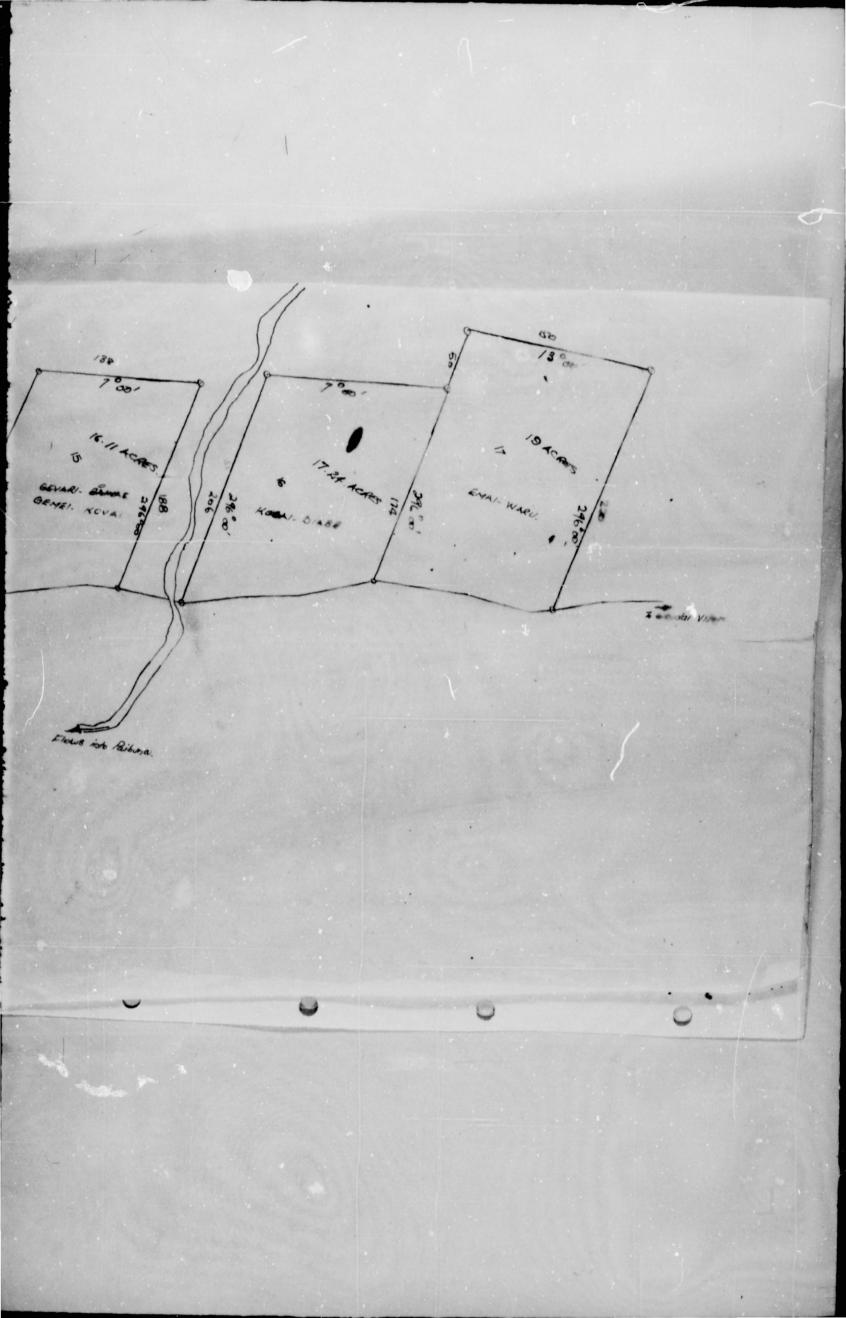
Assistant Field Officer.

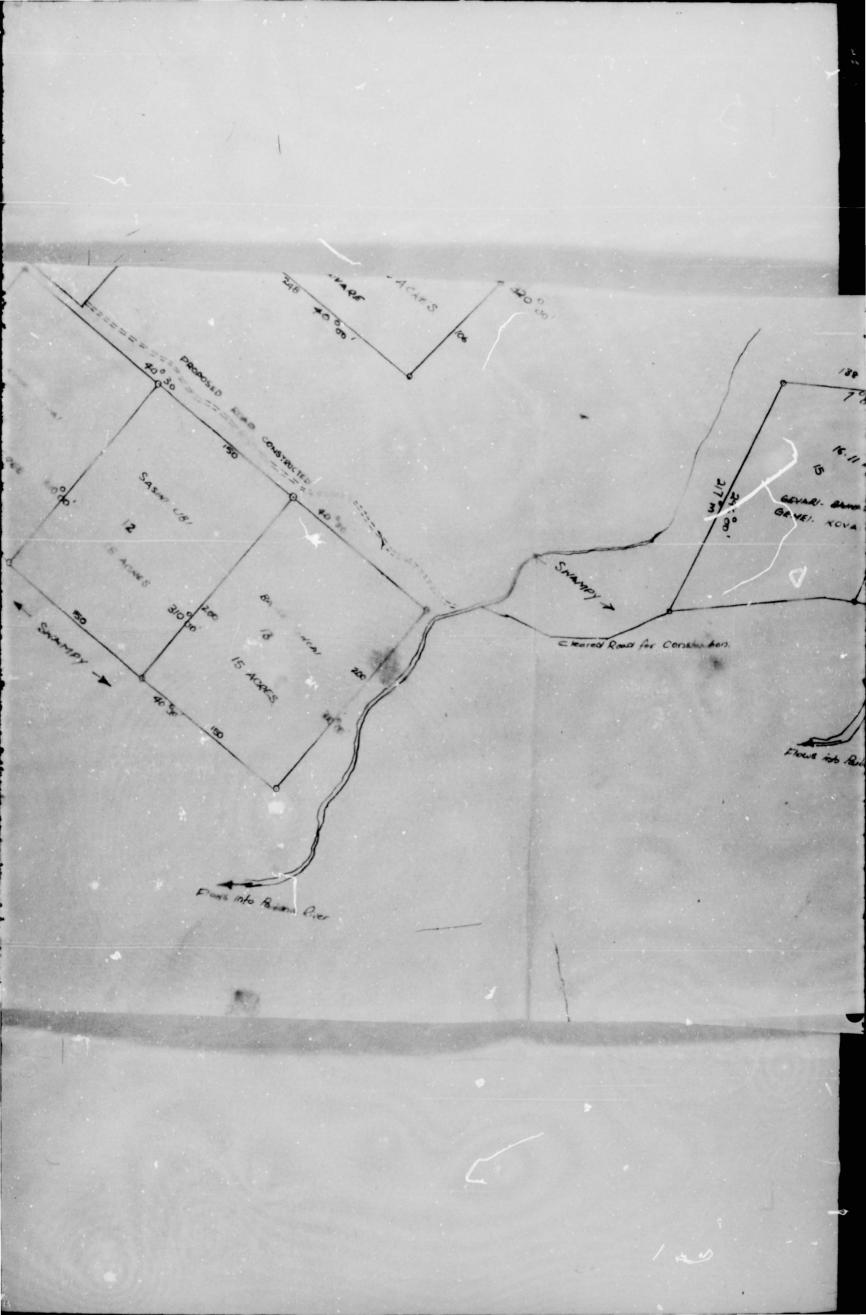


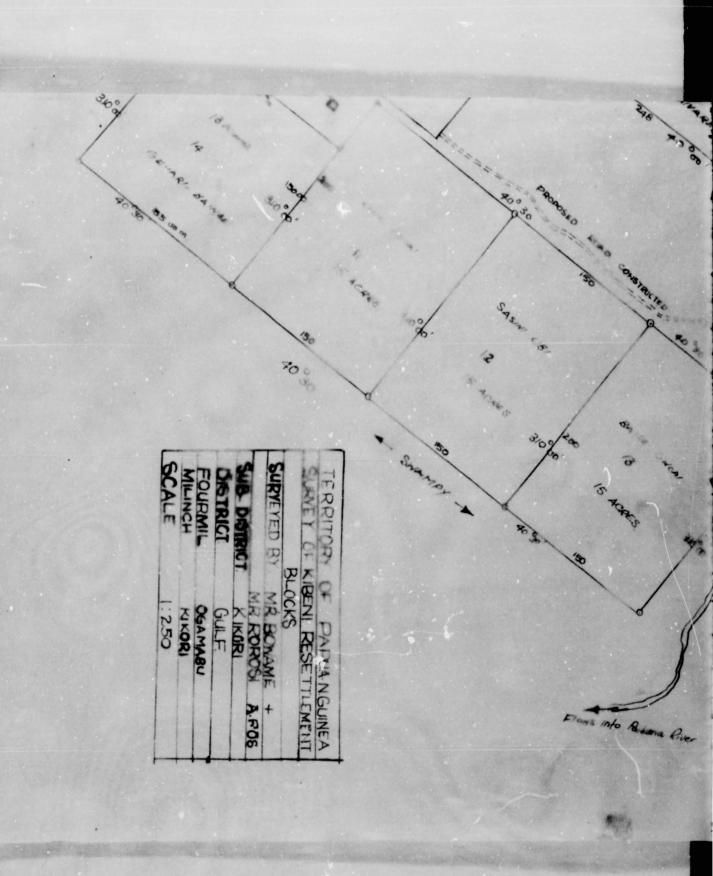














TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

Report Number	8 ^A of 1971/172.
Subdistrict KIKORI.	
DistrictGULF.	
Type of Patrol	
	SSISTANT FIELD OFFICER.
Area Patrolled	Kibeni, Gibidai and Cmati Villages.
(Council and)	Kikori Local Government Council Area
Census Division/s.)	Fart Ikobi/Kairi.
Personnel Accompanying Patrol	
Mr.P. Maynard A/A.D.C.5/11	1/-6/11.
(1 day)	Const.Bini Reg.No.1168.
T/ADSISTANT FIELD OFFICES	-V.Rorosi. of Police Likori.
	to 7/10 /71 and 29 5/11/71 to 18/11/
	oken periods.
	1 to 21/8/'71 and 29/8/'71 to 3/9/'71.
	Duration 10 Days (Broken)
	t with re-settlement blocks, conduct politic
	ress report.
	Annex- 2.000
Total Population of Area Patrolled	
Director of District Administration,	
KONEDOBU.	
	Forwarded, please.
/ /19	
	District Commissioner.
	District Commissioner.

TERRITORY OF P PU NEW GUINEA.

KIKCRI PACROL REPORT NO.8 OF 1961/172.

REPORT No.

Kikori No.& of 1971/'72.

TUB DI TRICT:

Mori.

DI TRICT:

Gulf.

COUNCIL:

Kikori Local Government Council Area.

PATROL CONDUCTED BY:

G. Bowame.

DESIGN TION:

Assistant Field Officer.

CENTUS DIVISION:

Part Xkobi/Kairi.

PERSONNEL CCOMP NTING P TROL:

Mr.P.Maynard 4/A.D.C. 5/11/ to 6/11. (1 Day)

Trainie Assistant Field Officer-V.Rorosi, Const. Bini Reg No.1168
of Police Detachment Kikorie5/11-19/11/
12 Days.

DURATION OF PAROL:

4/9/21 to 7/10/ - 4 Days. 5/11/'71 to 18/11/'71. 12 Dyess, .

(Broken Period)

TOTAL NUMBER OF DAY:

Total 16 Days -Broken.

D TE AND DUR TION OF JAST D.D.A.P TOL TO THE REA:

17/8/°71 to 21/8/°71 and 29/8/°71 to 3/9/°71 (Broken) 10 Days.

OBJECTS OF PARCL:

- (a) To assist with re-settlement block (b) Conduct Political Education.
- (c) Discuss road progress and funds for the zood.

MAP REPERENCE:

Army Series-Kikori-SB/15-B.

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER ATT CHED:

Not Attached, .

Sub District Office, KIKORI
Gulf District.

4 th October 1971.

Mr.G.Bowame, Assistant Field Officer, KIKORI.

Mr.V.Rorosi, T/Assistant Field Officer, KIKORI.

PATROL INSTRUCTIONS-KIRM PATROLN No 8 of 1971/'72.

On Monday, 4 th October, 1971 you will leave Kikori by M.V.Ruby to go to KIBENI where the people require some assistance in marking out re -resettlement blocks.

1. Mr. Rorosi will work with Mr. Bowame surveying the first blocks until Mr. Bowame is sure that Mr. Rorosi is capable of surveying and marking blocks accurately by himself. You may then split up and work separately until sufficient blocks have been surveyed and marked.

2. When the survey is completed you will walk to Orest

When the survey is completed you will walk to Omati via Gibidai observing what work the people have done on the proposed vehicular road. Stay one night at Gibidai enroute.

- Discuss the road and re-settlement with the Kibeni, Gibidai and Omati people pointing out that the Administration has made awailable \$4,295 to help the construction of the road this year. The money if for bridge decking, nails, culverting and tools, not for payment of road workers. The people must cut the road route themselves then the Administration will help. They must start working hard now so the road as far as Kibeni is finished before the start of next wet season. This road and the tractor running in the area will be a great help to people carrying copra, garden produce and passengers. Also discuss any problem the popple may have and report them when you return to Kikori.
- 4. You have already been instructed to note the District Commissioner's comments on Patrol No.3 of 1971/72 by Mr. K.Gagole.On wet days when you cannot work in the field you will-
 - (a) Produce a sketch plan of the village produced from data obtained by pacing (or chaining) and compass bearings.
 - (b) List the current occupants of each house.
 - (c) Find out about the customary land usage in the village by the village people.

Other usefull things to do on wet days are(1) obtain information on traditional social customs, socery, marriage, divorce, fishing areas and methods, etc, and: (2) diseminate political education material through discussion with groups of people by obtaining their ideas and then correcting misconceptions when they occur. I am giving you each a copy of a series of questions must put out for political education seminars to use as a basis for your discussions, etc to be included in your reports on your return.

Advise all the people (Kibeni, Gibidai, Omati) that the Administration has also given \$1,500 for the Omati wharf and this will be used to buy timber and bolts for decking. Point out that the Government is helping them and that both the road and the wharf money has been made available by the Administration because the Council has applied for it and because the Administration believes that the people want developement and are prepared to work. If they do not work and help their own developement then the Administration will not help them in future. Point out in discussions that the Administration has now helped them with a school, and aid post, a wharf, a road, seed nuts for planting and by sending Agricultural and D.D.A.Officers to help them

When you are ready to return call me on the radio from Omati and I will send the transport to collect you. The patrol whould not take longer than 3 weeks or less that two wreks without a very good reason for variation.

I hope you have a good patrol and do some useful work.

(Peter Maynard)
A/Assistant District Commissioner

TERRITORY OF PAPUL NEW GUINEA.

P TROJ. REPORT.

INTRODUCTION.

This short and special patral was mounted in the will ges for the following purposes:

1. KIBRT VILL CE.

The following listed hereunder se the purposes of the patrol in the bove vill ge:

- (a) To assists with the marking of the resettlement blocks.
- (b) Discuss the money m de ov il ble for the construction of the proposed vehicul r ro d, and the on the whorf.

 (c) Political Education through discussions with groups of people.

2. ON TI

- (a) To conduct Political Education.
- (b) Di cuas the money made av ilable for the contruction of a re d in the rea.

3. GIBIDAI.

- (a) To conduct Politic 1 Education
 (b) Discuss the money make will be for the construction of a rold in the rea.
- The p trol team consisted of myself who was in-ch rge of the p trol, V.Rorosi, Trainee Assist at Field Officer, and Const Bini 1168 of the Police Det chment Kikori. The first p rt of the travelling-Kikori-om ti was by Rivertruck with twin motors. All trivelling was by foot. Mr. Mayn rd accomp nied the patrol for one day and returned form Gibid i Village on rold progress inspection.

mell conducted patrol without my difficulties throughout and m int ined 11 it chieved for the report.

KINGRI P THOL REPORT NO 8 of 1971/172.

PATROL REPORT.

PATROL DI RY.

FRIDAY 5/11.

Fin 1 prep r tions for departure for Cmati.

Attented minor office duties whilst swaiting for the A/A.D.C.Mr.Mayn rd.

Dep rted st tion 1415 hrs per rivertruck and two motors. Arrived Om ti 1650 hrs. Prep r tions for overnight. Political Education programme conducted by Mr. Mayn rd. Overnight (m. ti.

Packed and deported (mati by foot 0900 hrs for Gibidal.

Arrived 1130 hrs.C rriers (mati-Gibidal paid.Corriers
Cibidal Kibeni arranged and deported by foot for Kibeni

Arrived 1900 hrs. (vernight Kibeni.)

For block marking. Two reas selected. Talks ended. Compiled For J.Ob erved the fternoon. vernight Kibeni.

WOND Y 8/11.

Villagers gathered outside the rest house. Arranged
two groups of workers. Departed 0730 hrs . Completed marking
four blocks. Returned 1630 hrs. (vernicht Kibeni.

Villagers gathered 6700 hrs.Names checked and left
0730 brs.News completed 1630 hrs.Returned 1700 hrs.
At 1900 hrs.village people gathered.Telks given on Cmati
Cibidai Kibeni roadf fund and Cmati wharf.Folitical Education
conducted (first part).Completed 2200 hrs.Overnight Kibeni.

ted late 1600 hrs.Returned vill ge 1630 hrs and g thered vill gers.Inform tien on tradition 1, social customs obtained.

vern ght xxxix.Kibeni.

THUR DAY 11/11.

Departed 0700hrs. Erly commencement of work. Five blocks completed 1700 hrs.

Talks held regarding village situation and coconut seeds for transport to Kibeni. vernight Kibeni.

for g thering 1900hrs. Minor complete heard. Compiled F. . . J.

for the week. Late 1300 hrs., me sured village instrip, houses
located, occupants listed till 1700 hrs. Five men selected for
Political education until 2000 hrs. Cvernight Kibeni.

PUROL DI RY (CONT'D)

S TURD Y 13611.

Observed the fternoon till 1600 hre..Claims for dem ged eccounts whilst constructing the air trip by the S.D.A.Mission he rd.Villagers at ted if p yment would be made for the damages. Talks ended 2000 hre.

Vernight libeni.

SUND Y 14/11.

Deported Kibeni for Gibidai after completion of work at Kibeni 0730 hrs.Agrived Gibidai 0915 hrs.Kimer complaints heard.Villagers allocated with blocks informed tocommence work on their blocks.

Deported Gibidai for (mati 1100hrs, and arrived 1415 hrs.Carriers p.id, . bearved the afternoon, evernight (mati)

MONDAY 15/11.

occount seeds. Political Blue tion conducted. Deerved the afternoon, overnight mati.

TUREDAY 16/11.

General inspection of block progress. Completed 1400 hrs. Compiled F.O.J. Two hrs observation till 1600 hrs.

Minor compleints he rd, observed the ftermoon, opernight Cmati.

WEDNE D Y 17/11.

and the A/Assistant District Commissioner Mr. Maynerd from Kikori. Supervision of settlers cle ming part of the road. Finally strived 1345 hrs. Accompanied then for general inspection of the station. Assisted Mr. Rowleywith the supervision of the station. Assisted Mr. Rowleywith the supervision of the station. Assisted Mr. Rowleywith the supervision of the steele framing on the ground. Completed 1430hrs.

Packed and departed for station. Arrived Kikori
1800 hrs due to the mudbanks all over the water courses.

P TROL STOOD DOWN.

TERRIPORY OF UN NEW GU MEA.

IKRI PLL NO 8 of 1971/172.

PATROL REPORT.

RE- SETTLEMENT BLOCKS KIBENT.

The survey blocks totalling (17) seventeen were surveyed and marked on separate area which are as Zollowsk:

AREA ONE.

Ten (10) blocks were all surveyed and marked on both sides of the stripline (used now as a walking tr ok). The sizes of the blocks ranged from 200x150 metres to 300 to 200 metres in other, due to the geography of the country or land.

Ten men were allocated a block each will be in the separate list, and the total exes of each block.

Block survey commenced rome (80) eighty metres from the north-west side of the directip in the notherly direction. This area man is flat and undulating and the marking of a ch block was without difficulties, as the proposed area for the allocating of blocks was aleared and left while awaiting an Assistant Field Officer to make the blocks.

ARUA TWO.

Seven blocks were all surveyed and m rked on comet side of the proposed rold cut for levelling. The sizes of the blocks were all the trace except for one which was marked at lesser dimentions, i.e., 200 x 100 metres.

The stripline followed a mark elected road running in the direction of northe st. The first four blocks were all m rhed on one side of the road as the other side of the road has been alloc ted for the S.D.A.Mission operating in the road.

As mentioned in the other area (ONE), the people are happy then the blocks and work will be well underwy soon.

KIKORI P TROL No 8 of 1971/ 172.

P TROL REPORT.

PROPOSED PROGRESS KIBENI-GIBIDAI.

From time tes time, discussions were held about the road progress in the area patrolled. At it's present stage, the rold had been out five(5) miles towards the village of Gibidi.

all they have done on the road was, learing and marking. Stump of trees ar not removed a the people ar waiting for tools to start on the road work. About 146 to 15 miles of bush had not been aleared which will be undergoing when the tools for the road work grive.

this section of the road will be easily out and cleared as the land is fairly fl t and undul ting, bout twenty metres of road is sweapy towards the wiking trick junction to Gibidai.

The people are quite happy to work on the road, but at this time, while awaitinh for tools to arrive, they will be working on their blocks.

GIBIDAI -CMATI.

It is rather difficult to express things again and ag in about this longer section of the road which is still left alone without nybody working on it.

I can't see very much due to people at this time of the year being in other are a Some in the Tures area and other at Kikori. From the village of Cibidai, people have left the rold unout when patrol No 5 was conducted in the are all is still left alone and the past three months had been a month that nothing had been done.

If the people are willing to develope their area into a productive stage, they have to work themselves to scaplete this section of the road. Clearing has been done, but there was is still a lot of work to be done.

them, but when the time comes for doing them, originally happility there are carried out, I ter they feel tied and say an administration should help us.
Things h d to told again and gin, Gress had to be out as it had been left for men ne rly four(4) months.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA NEW GUINEA.

KIKORI PATROL NO 8 of 1971/172.

PATROL REPORT.

ROAD PROGRESS OMATI-GIBIDAI.

Another dishearting part of work.Not much progress has been made on this section of the road. I hope the road will be left alone until the year 1972 ends. When people will suddenly rush back to work and again disappear one by one as they are doing at the moment with their blocks and the road.

It is rather hard to say exactly whether the road will workable, because the people are notreally interested. Before you say that the road will work, you should find whath the people think

If it is to be made workable road, people have to be supervised to work on this road if it is going to be a great help in the transporting of garden products and people in the area.

Omati to Gibidai which require plenty of cuttings, filling and levelling to be done. If people all join together to make this road a workable one, they must work hard or else it will be all left alone.

Lack of attention is the only problem which is occurring from time to time at time of work.

I hope the people in the area wake themselves and put effort to work this road. There is not a good reason I could see that this road is not having much progress.

Even Mr.Laing was out there most his time, he has to supervised them and put effort on them, but all they have done was only completed 3 miles of the road from Omati.

The people stay at Cmati and work on the construction of the road. At present, they are walking back and forth from Cmati, Turana and Kikori.

3.	00/00

KIKORI REPORT No.8of 1971/172.

PATROL REPORT.

CUSTOMARY LAND USAGE.

The sustomary land usage in the area are both patralineal and matralineal. The land is owned by the clan. Rights to the land is distributed by the clan leader to the owners.

Both this areas the Ikobe/Kairi and Kikori/Kairi use the same system of land usage.Not even an individual holds land on lease from other slan.

Intermarriage can be excepted by the clan leader who desides which part of the land he or she has to use for gardening and cash cropping purposes.

The people of Ikobi/Kairi have such a strong feeling in sale of land to the Administration. At present, the Administration has purchased land in this area (Onati).

These people are really not in favour of the tenure conversion and prefer the traditional system of usage. This attitude might change in the future, but at present, the people are on traditional system of land usage.

Recently, changes have been made on tlan land p articipation in cash cropping. This is carried out on clan land.

Cash cropping had to be done on the clan land. If a maman from Turama area gets married to one of the woman from the area patrolled, first he had to find his clan leader. At this time somebody had to adopt him before having a right to the clan lan.

BOCERY.

some more others.

It is believed that there are two outstanding areas in this Sub District in socery. The first one is the Kikori/Kairi, and the other is the Ikobi/Kairi-patrolled area.

It takes certain number of years before a man could be allegible for socery practising.

This socery practise began some years ago when people (Ikobi/Kairi)departed from the Turama area sixty to seventy years ago. They then tried various types of socery and the ones which worked were then taught to other people.

There are two main types of socery, but there

(a) Misfiguring of the body, face and leg.
(b) To make person stay for a certain number of days and die at a certain time marked.

KIKORI PATROL No.8 of 1971/'72.

PATROL REPORT.

SOCERY (CONT'D)

had only two of these type which I was interested in putting in the report.

But it is very hard to say exactly wether this people (Socerars) are still serving this form of practise.

I am quite sure that this type of socery pracrise is no longer practised. For a certain types of reasons, administration influence had been into the area for years and it might once be all stopped. This is the only reason in the population depression. It increases in one year and decreases in the other.

MARRIAGE.

The system of marriage in the area patrolled is different from the other areas in the sub district itself.

Energetic and hard working men could get married if the people decide if he will still continues the work which he has been doing in his manhood stage.

Leaders in the village have to agree with the parents of the boy and the girl before they could be married. It is also very hard to say exactly wether they love each other before when they get married.

This is typical for this area to begin love be tween the boy and the girl first before getting married.

But the woman or girl, after reaching the age of sixteen or even less than sixteen, they go to the house of the parents of the fiancee. After a number of years, they both get married by local customs. Bride prices go reparately at separate time in the year. Married in churches is not very prevalent in this area.

When a man gets married, they both live together (his wife) for certain number of years. Later, the man decides to get married to another girl which is not of his own age. The system of divorce will not tale affect at that time. If the parents of the girl agree to give their daughter to the man, then he will get married and live with two wives. I could explain this in full detail.

Even when they old, they could still get married to young girls. This types people are regarded as accerers in the village.

----- 0000000 -----

KIKORI PATROL NO.8 of 1971/72.

PATROL REPORT.

DIVORCE.

This is not very much concerned in the area.
But sometimes, if a man does not fall happy with is wife, that
she had been going around with other men or byys, he could easily divorce his wife and get married to another new wife,

I myself found that the system does not affect in the area but has the diffrent type of situation.

A man,after his wife's death,has to stay for certain number of years before he is married to a new girl. This applies both to men and women. But the women stay lesser years than the men,but not really longer the four or five years or even three or two. or even three or two.

Bride prizes are returned to the parents of to man when he diworces his wife.Later on, these same bride prizes are paid to another parents of the girl if the man gets married again to a new girl.

FISHING AREAS AND METHODS.

Fishing methods and system changed from time to to time as the European influence in the area developed . Fishing areas were usually ponds, water holes, creeks and rivers. They are as follows:

(a) People in the area used ponds, holes in the ground, creeks, and rivers. Rivers were used at that time but not very much times were spent on fishing in the rivers. Man made creeks, and tributeries were alligal and prohibited in those days except for the family and the relations.

(b) In some areas, bones were used as books for fishing. In this part of the area, the people used sticks as their hooks. Locally made fishing lines were used in those days as the present fishing lines were not available at the time.

Attached to the fishing lines were sticks of two to three inches in lenght. This sicks were then pushed inside in the stomach of the fish, when a fish swalled the bate, they pulled the string and the fish were caught.

Changes then took place after the Europeans

started penetrating into the area. It is now known that the whole fishing methods had changed over the years.

KIKCRI PATROL NO.8 of 1971/172.

. . 7.

P TROL REPORT.

This is concerning the Government of the country. It is rather difficult to say that these people are aware of the present changes in the Government of our country.

I cannot see such a reason why most of the people, when questioned about the politics of the country would say "I don't know " as these people questioned would tell me. Just because it had joined in the Kikori Local Government Council, there is not such a reason that I could see. The people too does not concern very much with the political awareness.

Easy and answereable question, but they seemed to go beyong the limit of what is asked. Even a quetion such "Who is the Presidentof the Kikori Local Government Council?. Their answer is "I don't know".

These people must be taught and should not have to be test left alone. They are on their own and are not concerned very much about other things. They are really on village affairs and customs of the past.

Although a simple Pidgin speaker would not answer a very simple quetion. So I can easily pick out the facts that they should be given such an help to enable them to ensure what is happening in the Territory.

From we point of view the people from the area patrolled do not know much about

From my point of view, the people from the area patrolled do not know much about the political education

From the listed persons intermiewed, we can see that much attention be taken into the people from the area patrolled about the political education.

Here are the following questions given in the villages patrolled and the answers obtained from them.

- 1. QUE What standard have you reched and which school did you go to?.
 - ANS. About 20% of the people in the area had been to school and gained the standard one or two education.
- 2, QUE. Who is the Member for the Kikeri Open in the House of Assembly?.
 - ANS. Only 3% out of the total people answered this question.
- 3. UE. Who is the Speaker for the House of Assembly?.
 - AND. 5% of the interviewers answered this questions.
- 4. QUE. Who is the Regional Member for the Western and Gulf Districts ?.
 - ANS. Among the interviewers, only two people would answeredthis questions. Others gave funny answers like Mr. Bell and Tom Kerae.

Some of the political aspects were explained to the people at sech gathering. An area like this had to be given assistance concerning the Government, explainations and other items of interest. This would put them into a stage whre they will know what the Covernment is doing and for what purpose

---- 0000000000000000

KIKORI P TROL No. 8 of 1971/172.

PATROL REPORT.

FUNDS-RO D AND OM TI WH RF.

. - 7

work.

From the visited villager, discussions were held with the village people concerning the funds made available for road project to link Gibidai, and Kibeni Villages form am ti, and the whorf.

Also in the discussions, people were told that in the years gone by, a great effort had been made by Field Officers in running the scheme and other projects at Omati. Besides this, eccount seeds been transported into this area

It will not be an early time when this shemes will be mampled completed due to the lack of attention and the people.

In the discussions held, I expressed to the people that workers on the road and wharf will met be paid. As this will be anguest help in the ne r future when the projects will be completed.

VILL GES.

Another bad thing with the untidiness of the villages visited by the patrol. A recent are being introduced into the Mikeri Local Government Council which needs more attetion to the situation

Houses in poor conditions im most cases. Other people reported are without houses and are cocupying houses with other.

Toilets are in poor conditions at Kibeni village. Some

of the hoilets in Gibidai Village are in poor conditions wich needs some repairing to flooring and roofings. All people were informed to carry out the repair to them houses before the next patrol comes into the area.

COMMENT

There are following comments that I would have to put in the report and are as follows:

1. The people of Kibeni and Gibidai require the water tanks to be installed in their willages by the Council.

2. The people informed the patrol team that they want to have the tools for road work to be transported to Kibeni by one of the Administration vessels.

3. Coconut seeds also had to be transported to Kibeni.

As they are willing to work, they require the tools for the road

KIKORI P TOL NO. 8 of 1971/172.

P TROL REPORT.

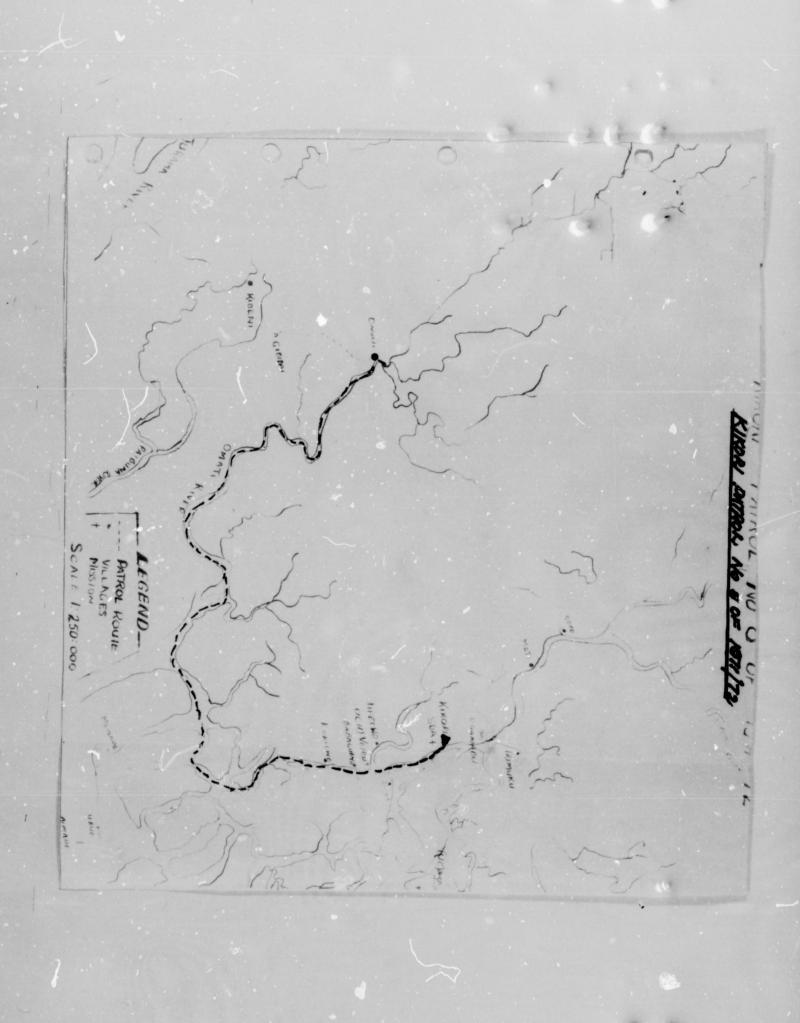
CONCLUCION.

The patrol was conducted in the manner that there objects required were all achieved for the report, and thearticles for the report.

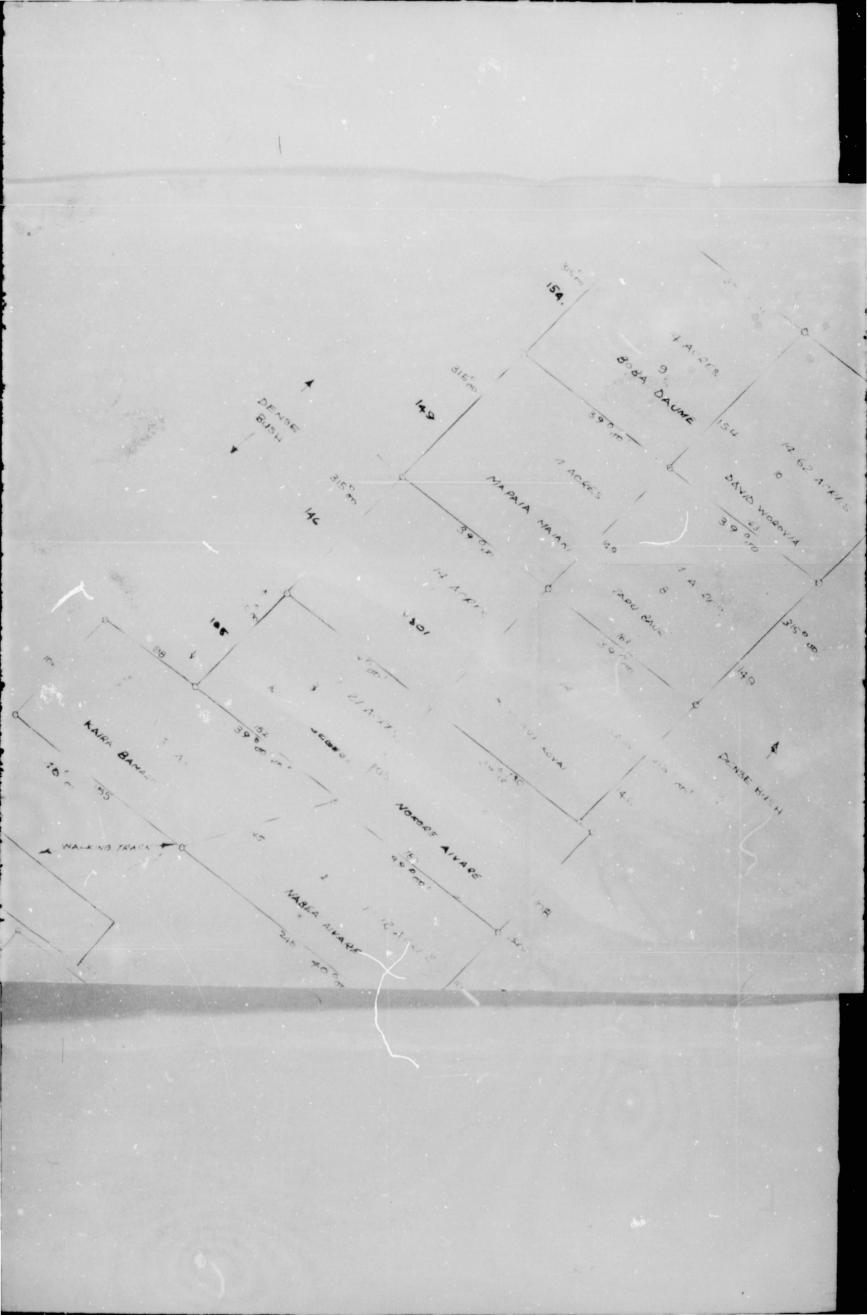
There were no difficulties experienced throught ut the patrol and returning back to the station.

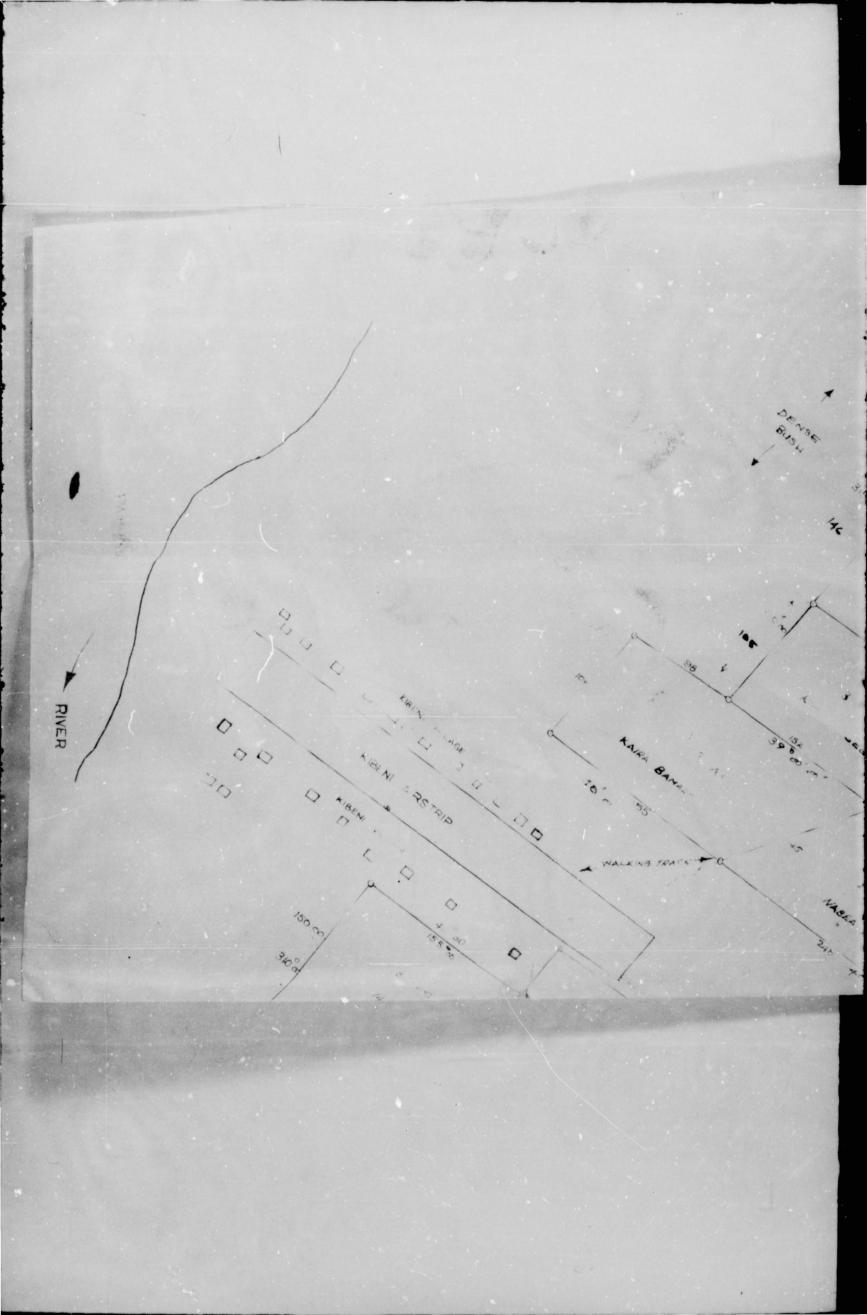
(G. BOWAME)

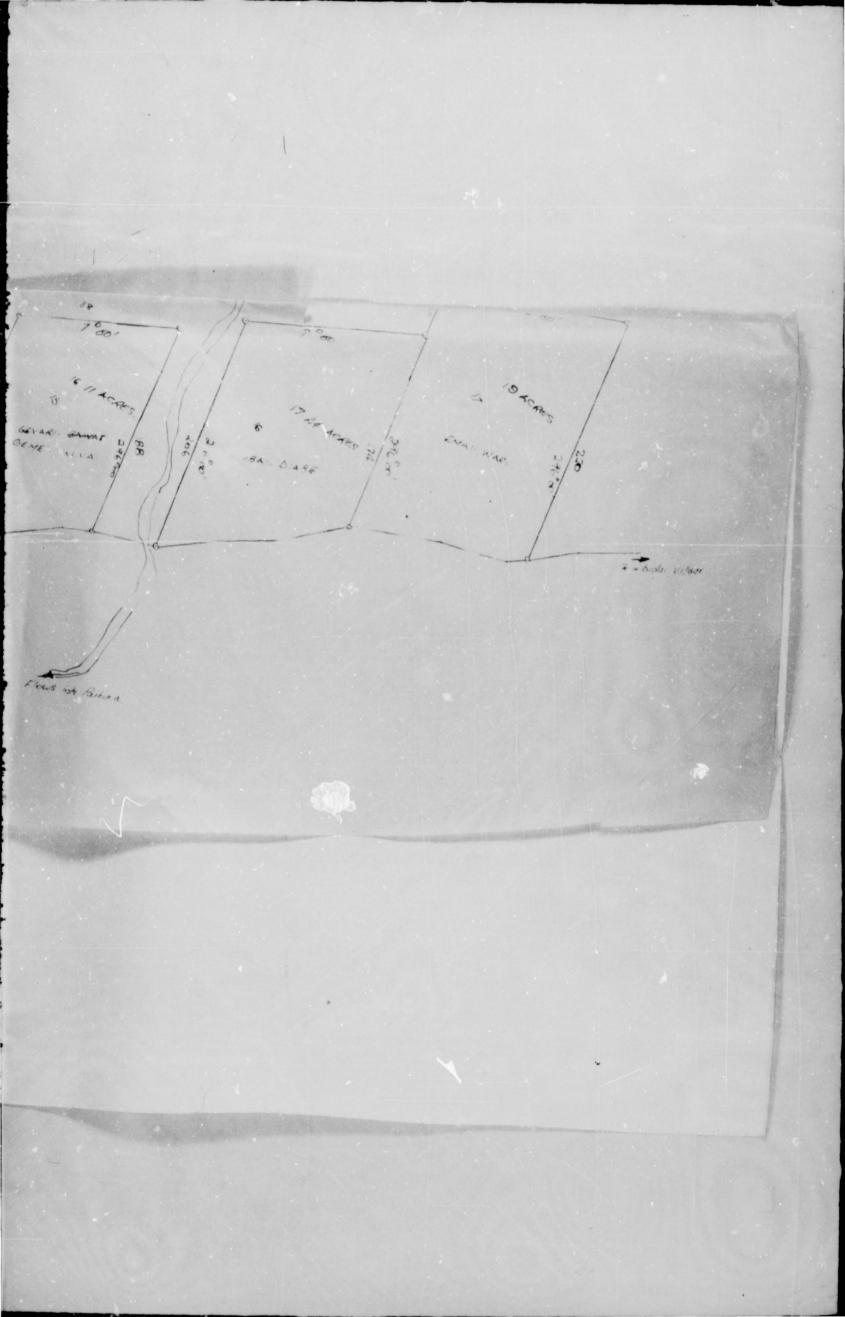
Assistant Field Officer.

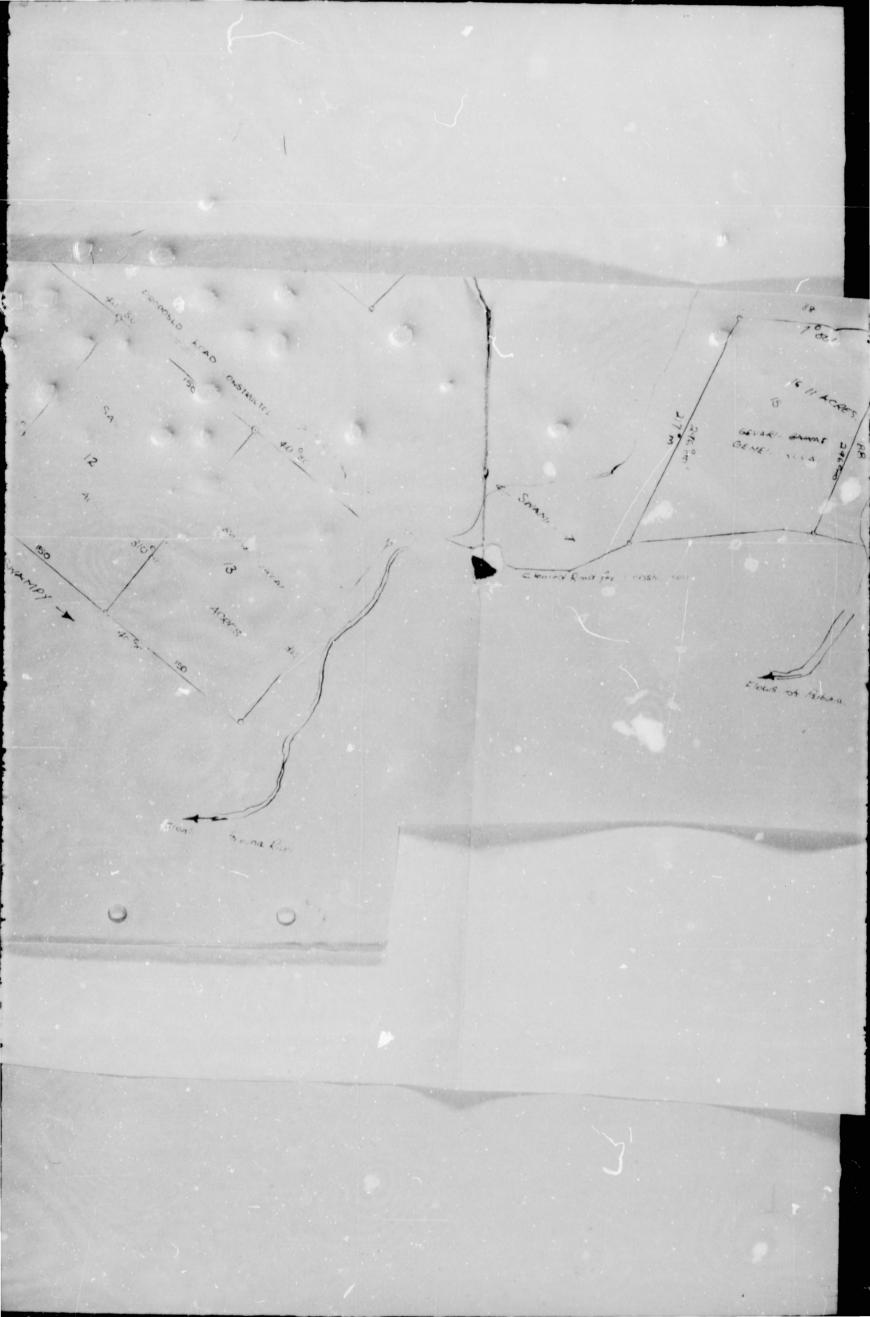


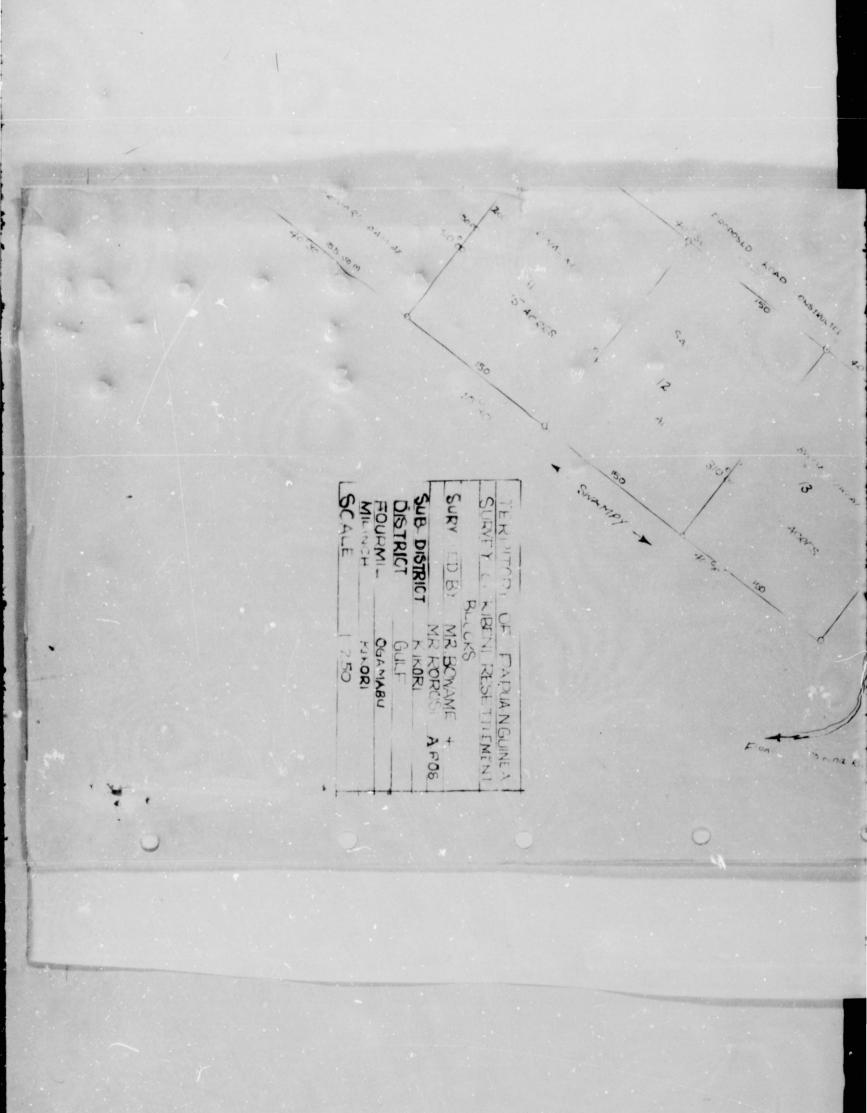












P.O. Box 2396, KONEDOBU.

67-2-23

14th January, 1972.

The District Commissioner, Gulf District, KEREMA.

KIKORI PATROL NO. 9 OF 1971/72.

Your reference 67-3-89 of 28-12-71.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Situation Report by Mr. V. Rorosi, A.F.O. of the IKOBI/KAIRI Census Division (Part).

Please instruct Mr. Rorosi that the duties of his position do not include inspection of toilets and houses (diary 12/11/71).

More comment on the technical aspect of Mr. Rorosi's work would seem appropriate following such a patrol.

(S.J. PEARSALL)

67-3-89/924 HSP:CB

District Office, KEREMA, Gulf District.

28 December, 1971.

Assistant District Commissioner, Sub District Office, KIKORT.

> KIKORI PATROL REPORT NO. 9 of 1971/72 MR. V. ROROSI A.F.O.

Your 67-1-3 of 17th December, 1971 refers.

It is noted that in your 17-1-3 of 7th December, 1971 that this Report had to be redone. You are reminded that junior Officers' Patrol Reports still have to be vetted, before typing to allow errors in ambiguities to be fixed up, and the methold used will determine how much 'chost writing' is necessary. That this occurs infers that training techniques could need revision.

All Reports should now be in the new format. Please note that Assistant Field Officers do not have to give Situation Reports unless specifically called upon in their instructions.

R.S. BELL DISTRICT COMMISSIONER.

Department of the Administrator,
Division of District Administration,
KONEDOBU.

Two copies for your records. This should be the last under the old format from Kikori and should have accompanied Patrol Report No. 8.

R.S. BELL DISTRICT COMMISSIONER 67-1-3

Maynard

67-1-3

Sub District Office, Gulf District.

17th December, 1971.

The District Commissioner, Gulf District.

KIKORI PATROL REPORT No. 9 of 1971/72

Please find attached the above report.

My comments follow.

POLITICAL

House of Assembly

Mr. Rorosi means by his second paragraph that the people at Omati are more politically aware than at Gibidai and Kibeni.

House of Assembly Members

Mr. Rorosi is referring to Peni Bori mentioned in the previous paragraph.

ECONOMIC

1. General Rural Development

The clearing of blocks is progressing very slowly at Gibidai. Unfortunately the people there appear "overwhelmed" with the amount of work on hand with clearing and planting blocks, and road work in addition to basic subsistance.

SOCIAL

Cults and Unrest.

I am surprised to hear of the disillusionment of the people with the S.D.A. Mission as this is one of the more vigorous missions and in the short period they have been in the area have organised a school, religous services and an airstrip at Kibeni Village. I cannot imagine the mission promising to fly out vegetables as this would be impractical.

Mr. Rorosi has written a report of a much better standard than usually. Not only has the content of the report been added to and clarified by correcting officers, the whole format has been completely re-arranged to conform with Standing Instructions. In other words the report has been ghost written, only the ideas are Mr. Rorosi's. This almost certainly extends beyond the concept of "training". It will be most interesting to see the raw version of Mr. Rorosi's next report to determine if improvement has occurred.

P. maynard

(Peter Maynard) A/Assistant District Commissioner

Sud District Office, KIKORI, Gulf District. 10th December 1971.

67-3-89

The Assistant District Commissinor, Sub District Office, KIKORI.

KIKORI PATROL REPORT No 9 OF 1971/72.

The following is a report on a patrol conducted by Mr. Bowame and myself between the 4th October 1971 and 7th October 1971 and for the period 5th November 1971 until the 17th November, 1971.

As for your patrol instructions 67-1-3 of 4th October, 1971 the subjects of the patrols were-

- a) Mark out re-settlement blocks,
- b) discus the road and the re-settlement with the Kibeni people,
- c) observe what work the people have done in the proposed vehicular road, and
- d) discus with the village people about political education.

Unfortunately when we arrived at Omati on the 4th October, 1971 we learned from the people that there were no people at Kibeni, as they all about at the A.P.C. (Australian Patrolium Company) camp at the Turama River. Over the first period we held discussions with people at Omati, and contacted you by radio to obtain transport to return to Kikori.

The patrol was basically for a special purpose as for 1. of the pajects of patrol. This report is broken into two sections covering 1 the surveying of the blocks for agriculture extension at Kibeni. and 2 to 4 of the subjects of the patrol. with other observations.

(V. ROROSIO

T/ASSISTANT FIELD OFFICER



PATROL R PORT No 9 OF 1971/72.

REPORT MUNBER: KIKORI No 9- 1971/72.

SUB DISTRICT: KIKORI.

GULF.

COUNCIL:

KIKORI LOCAL GOVERNMENT COUNCIL.

X

PATROL CONDUCTED BY: G.BOW ME A.F.O. AND V.ROROSI T/A.F.O.

AREA PATROLED: IKOBI/KAIRI CENSUS DIVISION. (Part)

PERSONEL CCOMPANYING: REG. No. 1168.CONST. BINI.

DUR TION OF PATROL: 29/8/71 TO 3/9/71 AND 4/10/71 TO 7/10/71. (Broken Periods).

D TE AND DURATION OF LAST PAIROL: 17/8/71 TO 21 /8/71.

- OBJECT OF P TROL: 1. TO SURVEY AGRICULTURE EXTENSION BLOCKS AT KIBENI.
 - 2. POLITICAL EDUC PION.
 - 3. INSPECT AND REFORT ON CMATTAKIBENI VEHICUL R ROAD PROGRESS.
 - 4. DISSEMIN TE INFORM TION ON V RIOUS ADMINSTR THON COUNCIL PT JECTS AND POLICIES.

TOT L POPULATION: 728.

ARMY FORMIL SERIES "KIKORI" ND "AWORRA".

VILLAGE POPULATION REGISTER: NOT ATTACHED.

PATROL REPORT No 9- 1971/72.

PATROL DIARY.

FRID Y. 5/11/1971.

Began mmoving patrol equipment from the house to the river truck at 0745 hrs. Futher preparations for patrol while we waited for the A.D.C. to finish his office duties. By 1200 hrs. we were all set.

Departed Kikori for Omati at 1415 hrs. in the river truck powered by two 20 H.P. outboards. Arrive Omati at 1650 hrs. and shifted the patrol equipment to the rest house.

Nighted at Omati.

SATURDAY. 6/11/1971. Made arrangement for carries to Gibidai. At 0800 hrs. every thing many was set and we departed. Arrived Gibidai at 1130 hrs. Had a two and half hours may rest and made arrangements for carriers to Kibeni. By 1400 we had only five carriers. Within the five carriers we departed for Kibeni at 1415 hrs. wilk for about three miles and then stopped beside a river, waited for a cance from Kibeni to pick us up. With in two hours the cance arrive. Put all our the things in the scance and set off. At 1900 hrs we arrive at Kibeni.

SUND Y. 7/11/1971.

Observe.n In the afternoon we went to have a look at the agriculture block sites for survey.

Political Education was conducted in the night from 1900 hrs to 2030 hrs. After talks about the political education we continued talking about the road that will be linking Omazi, Gibidai and Kibeni. Also we found out how many blocks we will survey and took the names of block owners.

MONDAY. 8/11/1971.

Set out at 0700 hrs. and began cutting the center line of the first two block -s. When we finished cutting the center line. We then split into two groups. At 1200hrs. we stopped and lunched and start again at 1300 hrs. Finished at 1730 h s with the total number of blocks surveyed four (4).

TUE DY. 9/11/7971.

Again surveyed the Agricultal extension blocks. At night we had conversation with the moment of the village.

WEDNESDAY.

1C/11/1971. Again surveying the Agricultal extension blocks. Completed the days work at 1600 hrs.

PATROL DIARY (continue)



THURSD Y.

21/11/1971. Continued surveying the agricultural extension blocks.starting at 0700 hrs. and firishedt 1455 hrs.

FRIDAY.

12/11/1971. As Kibeni is an J.D.A. village they set this day aside to look for food and prepare for the next day their Sabbath.

In the afternoon we went round the vill -age with a few people inspecting the toilets and houses. After inspecting we came back and another political education was sandapted. It was wall with some prophle people.

SATURDAY.

13/11/1971. Did our washing in the morning and in the afternoon we packed our things for departure to Gibidai.

AE night held a last meeting and picked our carriers.

SUNDAY.

14/11/1971/ Departed Kibeni at 0700 hrs.and arrived Gibidai at 0930 hrs, Relaxed for an hour and then started again for Omati. Departed Gibidai 1030 hrs and arrived Omati at 1415 hrs. Paid the carriers at 1500 hrds.

MOND Y.

15/11/ 971. Stayed at Omati, waiting for transport. Carried out inspections of cash crops ettlers blocks.1300 hrs. supervision of settlers on coconut seeds transportation.

TUESDAY.

16/11/1971. Drafting of patrol report(first part). Coducted political education.
1500 hrs. observed whilst main awaiting for transport.
Nighted at Chati.

WEDNESDAY.

17/11/1971. At 1345 hrs. the N.D.C. and a Patrol Officer arrive to imm inspect Omati.

Mr. Bowame and myself accompanied the Patrol Officer to count sheets of corrigated from and frames for the construction of a new school.

At 1445 hrs

departed Omati for Kikori and arrived Kikori at 1631h hrs,

Diary Ends.

TERRITORY OF PAPUA NEW GUINEA.

(5)

KIKORI PATROL REPORT No 9 OF 1971/72.

SITUATION REPORT.

(a) POLITICAL.

1 Local Government.

The villagers of Kibeni, Gibidai and Omati have just recently joined the Kikori Local Government Council. Last year and the begining of this year the village people told visiting Patrols that they wanted to join the Council, so in September this year when they had the first meeting after an election the three villages were included.

2 Local Government Courncillors.

Kibeni and Gibidai have one separate man for their council representer—tive and Omati has another. The people of Kibeni think that their councillor is a hard man and that he carries out the government work well. However back in Gibidai the people say that the councillor is only interested in Kibeni village and not the Gibidal.

From information we recived from the people we we understood the councillor's father has been sick since he came back from the first meeting in September and that is why he spends all the time with his sick father at home Kibeni.

This is true that the r councellor stays at Kibeni and does not often go sound to Gibidai. He leaves the attending attending of village meeting to the commettie men.

3 House of Assembly.

If the people have the chance of hearing political education at least once every month or two, they will know well what the House of Assembly is. It is a pity for the people when we asked "Do they know their Members in the House of Assembly"? Most people could not answer the question we asked.

The Political Education we conducted first when we went to Cmati and we told that there were no men at Kibeni was better than this time. This is because plentym of patrols have been to Cmati and also a business man Peni Bori and Adminstration staff often help the people when they don't understand matters about the Government and the House of assembly.

4 House of Assembly Members.

None of the House of Assembly Members are from these villagers. But there is a man who is going to be in the House of Assembly election or a candidate for 1972 elections. He is a business man and the people of Omati and Turama know him very well.

There is a very big problem to the villagers is that the Members dont come round to their villages to see them.

PATROL REPORT (continue).



5 Political Education.

Even though the people of Omati have patrols conducted in their village, most of the people know very little about political education.

(b) ECONOMIC.

1 Gemeral Rural Development.

The Omati villague is progressing fairly with their coconut cash croys but at the same time they are slow at clearing the blocks. These applies to the Gibida.

men too. Thirteen blocks were surveyed before by Mr. Bowame (A.F,O.) before, but when we wert back the blocks were not cleared except in one case.

1

2 Activities of Developments Departments.

The Adminstration, the Council and the Royal Development Officers are playing a very big part in the area. The Adminstration has helped the only business man Peni Bori to futher establish his trade store. The Adminstration is building schools, aid-post and the D.A.S.F. is sending coconut seedlings. The Rural Development Officers has send one of his staff to help in the three villages.

3 Processing and Marketing.

have not jet started producing nuts. So they have not yet produced any copra. Few cash crops other than coconuts have been planted in the villages, the Omati people have a market at Kikori for any vegetables or fruits which they can being it to the station.

The other villages, Gibidai and Kibeni also have extra crops (Kibeni mainly) but have considerable transport problems in getting these items to the nearest market, z at Kikori.

4 Village Cash Crop Extension.

There are no non-indigenous companies inm this area. There was once both when the Australian Patrolium Company was searching for oil in the area of Omati. Now they have shifted to the Turama.

The trade's resident at Kikeri do not pure travel round t

this area at all.

(8)OD SOCIAL.

1 Education and Health.

There are two primary schools at Omati. The Adminstration school which teaches from standard one to standard three and the other is S.D.A. which also teach standard one and two.

Ages of students attening the schools range from six to fifteen

years old.

Kibeni has an S.D.A. school too. It teaches standard one and two.

Ages of studients attening the school are from six to ten. The total number of studients in the school this year is 32. Six consist of sirls and the rest are boys. When they complete the school here they will then go to Kikori Primary "T" school or Kitomave, an

S.D.A. school. Both of these schools teach up to standard six.

Health.

Health for these villagers is something to be considered as serious. The councillors must put more effort in their work to improve the villages. The main ones to be noted are (a)Build good type of houses, (b) sleeping place should be different from the kitchen and (c) methods of cooking should be improved (e.g by use of pots and saucepans.)

Rest house at Gibidai must be rebuilt extent.

At Kibeni village, many people had skin desease, and the did want to have treaement, mainly due to lazyness. They did not want to go to Omate or Kikori.

General hygine in the villages, lack of washing themselves and their clothing would certainly add to the causes of infections and the skin mexex disease mentioned above.

Now that these villages are in the council the councillor must try to enforce village hygine and sanitation.

2 Law and Order.

Few troubles were reported to us during the patrol. A small incident concerning a girl running away from home was mentiond while we were at Kibeni, by her uncle. At Omati we contacted the girl'sm father, and he said there was no trouble, as he had given his permission.

Other small troubles were seen, but were only of a minor nature. No people were brought to Kikori for court action.

3 Missons

The S.D.A. church influence has spread through-out the villages. They have set up two schools, one at Omati and the other at Kibeni.

The United Church has very little contact with the people in the area.

4 Cult and Unrest.

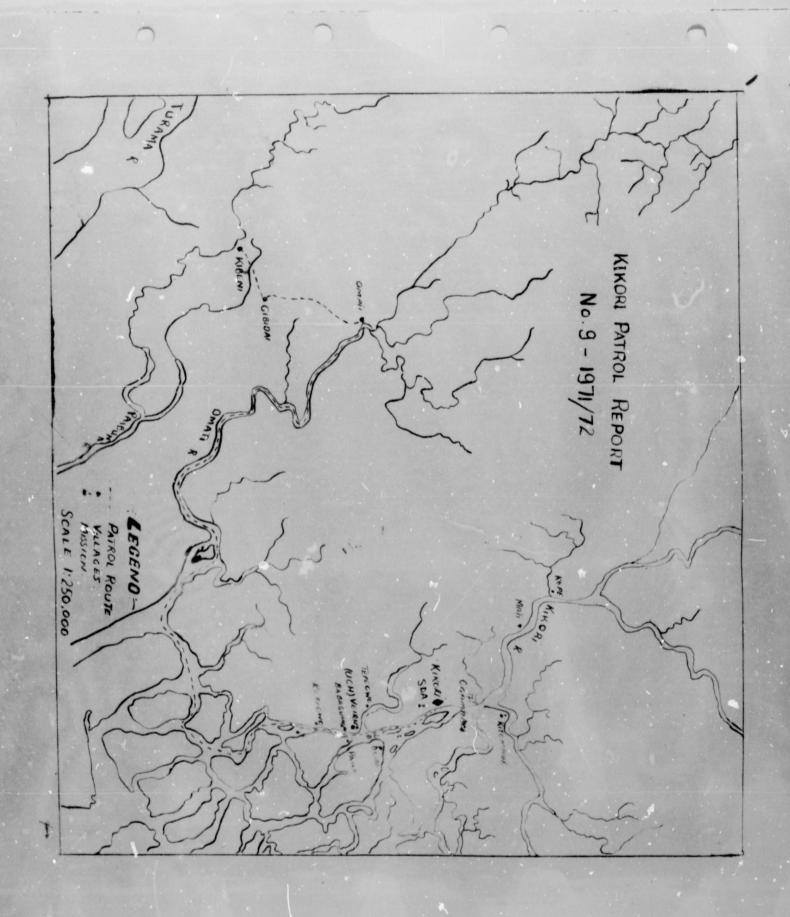
No cult activities were noted. The only unrest was at Kibeni where the people are disillusioned about the S.D.A. mission. The people feel that the mission has been reglecting them as regards aircraft. Their original agreement was that the mission would fly out food to the markets for them. The peoples possibly have got the story a little bit wrong about this, and are not very happy. About They are now developing a better attitude to the Administration activities. They now want to have the same chances as Kaiam and Omati, and the people are anxious to develop the area along similar lines.

Women's Club.

No womens clubs exist in the area at present. Women at Omati, however, do meet once or twice every week and play basketball.

(d) MICELLANEOUS.

Some men from the villages in this are maker have gone up to the A.P.C. compon the Turama River, to find work. The money these men will earn will be used for paying



P.O. Box 2396 - KONEDOBU

67-2-24

27th January, 1972

The District Commissioner Gulf District KEREMA.

KIKORI PATROL NO. 10 of 1971/72

Your reference 67-3-90 of 17th January, 1972.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Special Report by MR. B. ROWLEY, P.O. of the KIKORI Council Area.

I presume the publicity of this application for a Prospecting Authority was made the subject of a special memorandum for distribution as required under current procedures.

(S.J. PEARSALL)



67-2-24 B

DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

In Reply Please Quote

No. 67-3-90/978 HSP:CB

District Office, KEREMA, Gulf District.

17 January, 1972.

The Secretary,
Department of the Administrator,
Division of District Administration,
KONEDOBU.



KIKORI PATROL 10 of 1971/72

In respect of this patrol, I attach

AREA STUDY
UPDATING OF AREA STUDY
SITUATION REPORTS NO's 1

(N/A) (N/A) (N/A)

DISTRICT HEADQUARTERS ASSESSMENT OF PATROL AND REPORT

ABOVE AVERAGE AVERAGE BELOW AVERAGE.

R.S. BELL DISTRICT COMMISSI

DATE: 17 January, 1972.

NB: The proper layout of the proforma jacket has been brought to the Assistant District Commissioner's attention.

c.c. Assistant District Commissioner, KIKORI.

Maynard

Sub District Office, KIKORI Gulf District.

25th November, 1971.

Mr. B. Rowley, Patrol Officer, KIKORI

PATROL INSTRUCTION - KIKORI PATROL NO. 10 - 1971/72.

Prepare to depart Kikori tomorrow to advertise an application for extension of Prospecting Authority 58 (P) by Canadian Superior Oil.

You should read "Revised Notes on Mining Legislation" and be thoroughly conversant with all circulars on mining and prospecting operations on file 35-1-1. It is not anticipated there will be any opposition to the application as prospecting and exploration teams mean employment and consequently money for these people.

Also while you are out please give the coming House of Assembly elections all possible publicity pointing out that nominations open on 29th November and close on 29th December, 1971. General political education should also be undertaken.

As there are only 12 villages in the area to be visited you should be able to visit each one in approximately one week.

The river truck and two 20 h.p. outboards will be your mode of transportation.

A/Assistant District Commissioner

TERRITORY OF PAPUA NEW GUINEA

KIKORI PATROL REPORT No. 10 of 1971/72.

REPORT NO.

KIKORI No. 10 of 1971/72

SUB DISTRICT

KIKORI

DISTRICT

GULF

COUNCIL/NON COUNCIL

Council Area - Kikori Local

Government Council.

TYPE OF PATROL

Special

CONDUCTED BY

B.A.Rowley, P.O.

AREA PATROLLED

Kikori Local Government Council area.

Ikobi-Kairi Census Division. Kikori-KAIri Census Division. Goaribari Census Division.

PERSONNEL ACCOMPANYING

PATROI

Const. 1/c Pange.

DURATION OF PATROL

26/11/71 to 27/11/71 6/12/71 to 9/12/71

TOTAL NUMBER OF DAYS

Six.

See 2.0.7. for the days of 25th Movember, 1971 to 27th Movember, 1971 and 5th Lecamber, 1971 to 9th Documber, 1971 for diary of when Villages were visited.

DATE OF LAST D.D.A. PATROL IN THE AREA

5/11/71 to 17/11/71

OBJECTS OF PATROL

Advise people of prospecting authority Application No. 58 (p).

Rowley

Bub District Office, KIKORI Gulf District.

14th December, 1971.

The Assistant District Commissioner, Sub District Office, KIKORI

PATROL REPORT No. 10 of 1971/72

INTRODUCTION

Aims of Patrol This patrol was mounted to publicise the application for extension of Prospecting Authority No. 58 (P) for Canadian Superior Oil (Aust) Pty. Ltd. See Sub District File No. 35-5-2 for application and District Office File No. 35-4-17.

All villages concerned were contacted and all were unanimous in agreeing that the Company should come and prospect in their areas. The people all expressed the hope that the company would start mining operation if they found sizeable quantities of limestone and clay. This was expressed because the people feel that mining is the only hope they have of earning any money in their area. They all expressed hope that when the Company comes to prospect, they will hire local labour and not labour from outside districts.

The people were well advised, as it appears that Exploration Enterprises field workers had advised them of Canadian Superior's applications for the Prospecting Authority. Then I went to the villages the people heard what I had to say, and would then agree to the application and would add that other mining companies had come to the areas before and that they are pleased when companies come.

A list of villages visited follows:

Kaiam Doibo
Kaiarau Tipeowa
Waira Babaguina
Irimuku Omati
Mati Kibeni
Kopi Gibidai

See F.O.J. for the days of 26th November, 1971 to 27th November, 1971 and 6th December, 1971 to 9th December, 1971 for diary of when villages were visited.

POLITICAL

In all villages visited the House of Assembly Elections were publicised as well as the opening of nominations for candidates for the 1972 House of Assembly elections.

P.O. Box 2396, KONEDOLU.

67-2-28

10th February, 1972,

The District Commissioner, Gulf District, KEREMA.

KIKORI PATROL NO. 11 OF 1971-72.

Your unreferenced minute of 2/2/72.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of notification of this patrol by Mr. B. Rowley, P.O. of the Lower Pepike Census Division.

(T.W. ELLIS) Secretary.

UPDATING	OF AREA STUDY	()
SITUATION	N REPORTS NO'S	()
		(-)
		() -
DISTRICT PATROL &	HEADQUARTERS ASSESSMENT OF REPORT	ABOVE AVERAGE

DATE: 2/1 /1972.

District Commissioner

PATROL REPORT

REPORT NUMBER: 11 of 1971/72 OBJECTS OF PATROL: Police

AT OF THE ADMIN

Investigation

DISTRICT:

Gulf

STATION: Kikori

PATROL CONDUCTED

B.A.Rowley.P.O.SUB DISTRUCT: Kikori

AREA PATROLLED:

Lower Pepike

DESIGNATION: Patrol Officer

DURATION OF PACROL:

28/12/71 to 2/1/72

PERSONNEL ACCOM-

J.Halls.A.P.O. 4 Members RPNGC

PANYING:

1 Interpreter

LAST D.D.A.PATROL: August, 1971

NUMBER OF DAYS:

Six

LAST O.L.G.PATROL: August, 1971

TOTAL POPULATION OF AREA:

350

MAP REFERENCE:

Fourmil Series of Karimui

COUNCIL AREA:

No.

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY Kikori Open. ELECTORATE:

The District Commissioner, Gulf District, KEREWA

In respect of this patrol, I attach

FIELD OFFICERS JOURNAL, FOLIOS

PATROL INSTRUCTIONS

THE REPORT AND MY COMMENTS

AREA STUDY

UPDATING OF AREA STUDY

SITUATION REPORTS NO'S ...

PATROL MAP

DATE: 11th January, 1972

A/Assistant District Commissioner

The Secretary, Department of the Administrator Division of District Admiristration, KONEDOBU Papua.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

AREA STUDY

UPDATING OF AREA STUDY

SITUATION REPORTS NO'S

.........

DISTRICT HEADQUARTERS ASSESSMENT OF PATROL & REPORT.....

ABOVE AVERAGE AVERAGE BELOW AVERAGE

DATE: 2/1 /1972.

District Commissioner

P.O. Box 2396, KONEDOBU.

67-2-64

13th April, 1972.

The District Commissioner, Gulf District, KEREMA.

KIKORI PATROL NO. 12-71/72.

Reference your 67-3-92/2135 of 30th March, 1972.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of notification of the above patrol of Mr. J.F. Halls, Assistant Patrol Officer to the Lower Pepike Census Division.

> (T.W. ELLIS) Secretary.

DOA 67-2.44 DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR Telegrams
Telephone
Our Reference. in deply KONEDOS Please Quote HSP/KAM. No. 67-3-92/2135. If calling ask for District Office, KEREMA, GULF DISTRICT. KEREMA, 30th March, 1972. The Secretary,
Department of the Administrator,
KONEDCBU. PATROL REPORT No. 12/71-72 MR. J.F. HALLS, APO Attached please find proforma of Patrol Report 12/71-72 for your records. It was inadvertently returned to Kikori. The Situation Report was really part of the Patrol Report and as such has not been forwarded. Mr. Halls and the Assistant District Commissioner have had the proper requirements pointed out to them. (R.S. BELL), DISTRICT COMMISSIONER. Encl.

PATROL REPORT

REPORT NUMBER: 12 of 1971/72 OBJECTS OF PATROL: Police Investigation DISTRICT: Gulf STATION: Kikori PATROL CONDUCTED J.F. Halls, A.P.O. SUB DISTRICT: Kikori BY: DESIGNATION: Assistant Patrol AREA PATROLLED: Lower Pepike Officer. PERSONNEL ACCOM= B.A.Rowley.P.O DURATION OF 28/12/71 to 2/1/72 4 members RPNGC PATROL: PANYING: 1 Interpreter. LAST D.D.A. PATROL: August, 1971 NUMBER OF DAYS: Six LAST OLG PATROL: August, 1971 TOTAL POPULATION 350 MAP REFERENCE: Fourmil Series OF AREA: of Karimui COUNCIL AREA: No. HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY Kikori Open. ELECTORATE: The District Commissioner. Gulf District, KEREMA In respect of this patrol, I attach FIELD OFFICERS JOURNAL, FOLIOS TO PATROL INSTRUCTIONS THE REPORT AND MY COMMENTS AREA STUDY UPDATING OF AREA STUDY SITUATION REPORTS NO'S.......... PATROL MAP DATE: 27th January, 1972. A/Assistant District Commissioner The Secretary, Department of the Administrator, Division of District Administration, KONEDOBU Papua. In respect of this patrol, I attach AREA STUDY UPDATING OF AREA STUDY SITUATION REPORTS NO'S...... DISTRICT HEADQUARTERS ASSESSMENT OF PATROL & REPORT ABOVE AVERAGE

DATE: 10 / 1972.

District Commissioner

AVERAGE

BELOW AVERAGE

P.O. Box 2396 - KONEDOBU

67-2-38/67-21-1

2nd March, 1972

The District Commissioner Gulf District KEREMA.

KIKORI PATROL NO. 13 of 1971-72

Your unreferenced minute of 24th February, 1972.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Situation Reports 1 to 3 arising out of the above Patrol of the KIKORI Local Government Council area, together with the appropriate assessments, as submitted by MR. B. ROLLEY, P.O.

(T.W. ELLIS)



P.O. Doz 2396 - KONEDORU

67-2-38/67-21-1

28th February, 1972

The District Commissioner Northern District

KIKORI PATROL NO. 13 of 1971-72

Your unreferenced minute of 24th February, 1972.

I admowledge with thanks receipt of Situation Reports
1 to 3 arising out of the above Patrol of the KIKORI Local
Government Council area, together with the appropriate
assessments, as submitted by MR. B. ROWLEY, P.O.

(T.W. ELLIS)

		⇒ 67-2-3R,	
	PATROL REPO		
RETORT NUMBE			
DISTRICT:	ER: 13 of 1971/72 Gulf	OBJECTS OF PATROL	A elections 10
PATROL CONDU		2. Publicise Ca	indidates //
BY:	UCTED B.A.Rowley, P.O.	3. Polling Place 4. Dates of Pol	ling
AREA PATROLI		D. 5. Method of ma	
	Lower Turama C. Goaribari C.D.(D. 6. Routine Kami Part) 7. Liaise with (Part) handing over	nistration matters A.P.C.about the
DURATION OF	PATROL: 9 days	their camp.	01 001011120 01
	PATROL: September, 19	STATION:	Kikori
	PATROL: November, 197	SIID DISHDICIN.	Kikori
	OE: Army Series for	DEGTAMARION.	Patrol Officer
Link this bridge	Kikori.Aworra R	iver PERSONNEL ACCO	MPANYING:
TOTAL POPULA	ATION: 2817		ember RFMGC tboard Operator
COUNCIL AREA	A: Kikori L.G.C.	NUMBER OF DAYS:	
HOUSE OF ASS	EMBLY Kitori Open.	HORDSA OF DAIS:	,, 5
ELECTORAS	TE:		
Mho Dietnio	+ Commissionen		
Gulf Distric	t Commissioner,		
KEREMA			
	In respect of this pa	trol, I attach	
	FIELD OFFICERS JOURNA	L, FOLIOS TO	(×)
	PATROL INSTRUCTIONS		(×)
	THE REPORT AND MY COM	ments - 3	(x)
WISTR42	AREA STUDY		()
DMINISTRA O	UPDATING OF AREA STUD	Y	()
1977	SITUATION REPORTS NO'	51-3	(x)
EB 3	PATROL MAP		()
EB 1917 2			
OFFE: 2/2/	72 Houndoned	Pile mo	uman of
Loser Ture		Assistant Di	strict Commissioner
The Secretar	or the Administrator, District Administrati		
NONEDOBU P		on,	
KONEDOBO	In respect of this pa		
	AREA STUDY		()
	UPDATING OF AREA STUD		
	SITUATION REPORTS NO.		(X
	PATROL MAP	died outs wake on	
	or reported on house appro-		
	DISTRICT HEADQUARTERS	ASSESSMENT OF	
	PATROL & REPORT	ALCOHOLOGICAL TO THE PROPERTY OF THE PROPERTY	VERAGE-
	sass to goam?	AVERAGE	
	It a likely that us	BELOW A	VERAGE
		0011	9-11-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-1-
4 2 / 1 /-	a patrolled.	1 x /zell	¥
ato sealed		District Comm	dissioner

SITUATION REPORT No. 1.

STATION:

Kikori

OFFICER COMPILING: B.A.Rowley.

DISTRICT:

Gulf

SUB DISTRICT:

Kikori

CENSUS DIVISIONS: Upper Turama L.G.COUNCIL:

Kikori.

Lower Turama

Goaribari-part of. Ikobi/Kairi-part of.

SUBJECT - POPULATION MOVEMENT

In three of the Census Divisions, whole villages were found to be abandoned, and the people have moved to other established villages.

The following are lists of villages temporarily or permanently abandoned either wholly or in part.

(a) Wholly abandoned (totally)

Upper Turama Census Division

Sorobo, all gone to Omati. Fai'a Sibaure

Lower Turama Census Division

Dadebi, all gone to Erche. Kesemubu, all gone to Meagio.

Goaribari Census Division.

Aimahe all gone to Babaguina
Ubuo'o all gone to Babaguina and Koriowo
Moinamu, all gone to Bisi Pai'ia'a all gone to Bisi

(b) Partially Abandoned

Lower Turama Census Division

Gibu, the majority of adult male population is in the Kikori Corrective Institution for failing to pay Local Government Council Tax. The rest of the villagers have moved to a kombati % of a mile below the S.D.A. station at Karkaro.

Haragu, all village population followed A.P.C. and went to the A.P.C. camp at Sumakarimu. They are expected to return to their village when the camp closes (which it now has).

Goaribari Census Division.

Iowa, villagers have died out. Only one old man and one old female at this village.

Dopima, village has been partially destroyed by high seas. Ten villagers are now remaining at the village to look after it. Other villagers at Paile, but will return to Dopima when high seas go down.

It is likely that major changes in villages and migration will need to be made when the census is next conducted in the area patrolled.

> B.A. Rowley Patrol Officer

SITUATION REPORT No.1.

STATION:

Kikori

OFFICER COMPILING: B.A. Rowley, PO

DISTRICT:

Gulf

SUB DISTRICT:

Kikori

L.G. COUNCIL:

TENSUS DIVISION: Upper & Lower

Turama

Kikori

Goaribari (part) Ikobi Kairi (part)

SUBJECT: POPULATION MOVEMENTS

SUB DISTRICT OFFICE

ASSESSMENT ASSISTANT DISTRICT COMMISSIONER

DATE RECEIVED: 1st February, 1972.

Population movements will be picked up and recorded by the next patrol to the area immediately after the conclusion of the House of Assembly Elections.

The area patrolled has always been an area of unstable population with people shifting village sites every few years. Erosion, illness causing many deaths and thus suspected sorcery, suggestion from the Administration and Missions for the people to amalgamate into administratively more practical units and more recently the move towards re-settlement on more suitable land for cash cropping have all contributed to the movement. The people themselves are naturally semi nomadic "sago camp" dwellers whose traditional subsistence pattern is not suited to residing for long periods in any one place.

Rather dissappointingly Mr. Rowley has not gone into the reasons for the population movements in any detail nor has he assessed the benefits or lack thereof to be derived by the people from the respective movements.

The movement of Sorobo village and parts of other villages to the Omati resettlement scheme is possibly a move to the good of the people. It has yet to be seen what land disputes will arise from this scheme.

As for Omati, the same applies to the movement of Paia'a and Moinamu villagers to the Bisi scheme.

The Lower Turama villages of Dadebi, Erehe, Gibu and Kesemubu have been following A.P.C. camps for generations. The menfolk of these areas much prefer to work for a few months, have a few months off, work again, etc. etc. as the whim takes them. Along with working for a living they also follow the very lucrative sideline of prostituting wives and daughters who invariably move to squatter camps in the vicinity of the A.P.C. camps with the men. These people do however invariably return to their villages between time spent in and around camps, administration stations and trips to Port Moresby.

Peter maynard

(Peter Maynard)

DATE: 2nd February, 1972.

PAGE 2

(REVERSE SIDE)

DISTRICT OFFICE KEREMA.

ASSESSMENT DISTRICT COMMISSIONE!

DATE RECEIVED

X3.7.2.72.....

Situation No. 1

No reasons have been given but the Assistant District Commissioner has adequately covered this.

ACTION TAKEN:

more fully and objectively on this.

SGD RS Dell_p
DATE 23 February 1972.

HEADQUARTERS
DATE RECEIVED

25.2.72

Forwarded _____ Section

PROJECT OFFICER

STATION:

Kikori

OFFICER COMPILING: B.A. Rowley

DISTRICT:

Gulf

SUB DISTRICT:

Kikori

CENSUS DIVISIONS: Upper Turama

L.G.COUNCIL:

Lower Turama Goaribari-part of. Ikobi/Kairi-part of. Kikori

SUBJECT - POLITICAL EDUCATION

This subject covers a wide area, and I will deal solely with the House of seembly elections.

The main aim of this patrol was to educate the people on how to vote, and who was standing as candidates for the House of Assembly elections.

Due to the system of calling for nominations, and the deciding of Polling Places only a few months before the elections start, it leaves the broadcasting of who is standing for election and when, and where people can vote, to the last minute. In a Sub District the size of Kikori (area size), this means rushing from village to village to advise the people of how to vote, who is standing and where to vote. Consequently, you can stay in a village, get the people to repeat after you the names of the candidates for the various electorates (Regional and Open) and it still does not register with them, the names of the candidates. To get them to fully understand who the candidates are, it would take several days in each village to make the majority of them remember the names, and to get them to think about who they wish to elect as their representative.

The retiring Regional member, Mr. V.B. Counsel toured the area that I patrolled, while I was patrolling it, so most of the people knew of him. Due to this fact of advertising himself, the people knew him, and as he is known to them, they will probably remember him and vote for him in the elections. If more time could be spent advising the people who are standing as candidates, they would be far more aware of what is happening, and would be able to decide on who they wish to elect as a member, instead of saying "I only know this man so I will vote for him".

If it could be arranged that candidates for the 1976 House of Assembly elections nominate for the elections say six months beforehand, this would allow more time for publiciting the elections and the candidates.

B.A. Rowley

SITUATION REPORT No.2.

STATION:

Kikori

OFFICER COMPLEING .A.Rowley, P.O.

DISTRICT:

Gulf

SUB DISTRICT:

Kikori

GENSUS DIVISIONS: Upper & Lower L.G.COUNCIL:

Turama

Goaribari (part) Ikobi Kairi (part)

POLITICAL EDUCATION SUBJECT:

SUB DISTRICT OFFICE,

ASSESSMENT ASSISTANT DISTRICT

DATE RECEIVED: 1st February, 1972

I fail to see that Mr. Rowley was overly rushed in visiting the villages he did in 9 days. I myself recently covered 3 consus divisions in 8 days and spent up to 4 bours talking on political education to groups of people at each of 16 centres. This was done admittedly by working well in excess of 7% hours per day (if travelling can be called working) but with no excessive strain on the members of the patrol. Over 250 miles, some of which at sea, were covered in the same vehicle as Mr. Rowley used on his patrol. patrol.

I am aware that the people of the Turama and Lower Goaribari areas do not show as much interest in anything as their more alert counterparts to the East of Kikori Station. However our discussions invariably elicited an hour or so of questioning and statements of opinion from the audience, which although largely uninformed certainly displayed both interest and concern.

It appears that either presentation, interpretation or both were lacking in the information disseminated by Mr. Rowley. The advising of the people of the Candidates names and method of the candidates names and method of the control by a general history of the The advising of the people of the Candidates names and method of voting should have been supplemented by a general history of the political progress of the country as back ground information, the immenence of self government, the reason for and part to be played by political parties; and background information on the candidates personal histories as taken with their nominations and considered to be public information. This type of information would normally come out in a political education discussion along with the part played by Local Government Councils and relationships between the played by Local Government councils and relationships between the House of Assembly, Councils and both these parties and the Admin-House of Assembly in less than 1½ to 2 hours and cover these subjects satisfactorily.

Peter maynard

(Peter Maynard) A/Assistant District Commissioner 2nd February, 1972. DATE:

(REVERSE SIDE)

DISTRICT OFFICE KEREMA.

ASSESSMENT DISTRICT COMMISSIONE

DATE RECEIVED

...7.February, 1972.

SITUATION NO. 2

Mr. Rowley's suggestion is impracticable.
With Political Education being brought by every patrol and discussed with the people their awareness should improve and changing events can be continually explained, leading up to nominations and election.

No questions being asked is symtomatic of poor ACTION TAKEN: communication techniques.

Assistant District Commissioner, Kikori has techniques with him.

DATE . 24. February, . 1972.....

HEADQUARTERS DATE RECEIVED

24.2.72

Forwarded _ Section

> PROJECT OFFICER 4 DATE .. 28.2.72

SITUATION REPORT No.2.

STATION:

Kikori

OFFICER COMPILING: B.A. Rowley

DISTRICT:

Gulf

SUB DISTRICT:

Kikori

CENSUS DIVISIONS: Upper Turama

L.G.COUNCIL:

Kikori

Lower Turama

Goaribari-part of. Ikobi/Kairi-part of.

SUBJECT - A.P.C. CAMP SUMARKARIMU.

Part (5) of my Patrol Instructions deal with the following.

On Thursday the 13th January, 1972, I arrived at the A.I.C. camp at Sumarkarimu. At 1745 hours I met the G.I.C. of the camp, a Mr. Tom Miller, who said that the camp was to be handed over to the local people after they left. He further said that he thought that there would be bloody clashes between the people of bumarkarimu and all of the hangers on if the people were told while the hangers on were still there. I was asked to advise the people, that A.P.C. had not decided on what to do with the camp, and that the local Councillor's brother by the name of DERAMI was to be left in charge of the camp. I was also asked to come hook later when I was an extraction noticed and odvise the come back later, when I was on the election patrol and advise the people of Sumarkarimu that they were to have the camp, and everything left there.

I advised the people that A.P.C. wanted the camp left alone, and that anyone stealing anything from the buildings, would find themselves in court for stealing. I further advised them that Serawi was left in charge of the camp for the wishes of A.P.C.

When I returned to Kikori on the 20th January, 1972, I was advised by the A.D.C. that A.P.C. had advised him verbally that the camp was to be given to him (A.D.C. Kikori), and he was to do what he wanted with it.

It would appear that there is no liaison between the various people working for A.P.C. and that something will have to be in writing before the camp can be acted upon.

> B.A.Rowley. Patrol Officer

SITUATION REPORT No.3.

STATION:

Kikori

OFFICER: COMPILING: B.A.Rowley.P.O.

DISTRICT:

Gulf

SUB DISTRICT:

Kikori

CENSUS DIVISIONS: Upper & Lower L.G.COUNCIL:

Turama

Goaribari (part) Ikobi Kairi (part)

SUBJECT: A.P.C. CAMP SUMAKARIMU

SUB DISTRICT OFFICE,

ASSESSMENT ASSISTANT DISTRICT COMMISSIONER

DATE RECEIVED: 1st February, 1972.

I was advised by the Camp Manager of Sumakarimu camp, Mr. T. Miller, that the Turama Camp was left by A.P.C. for the people via the A.D.C. Kikori. In other words the buildings are at the disposal of the A.D.C. for public uses for the benefit of the Kikori people. As this advise was only received verbally I immediately had the Kikori Council put into A.P.C. a nominal offer of \$100 for the camp which contains much material which could be of use in Council projects throughout the area. Known to be at the camp are 2 x 60ft x 20ft steel frame buildings (ideal for copra storage sheds), several collapsible huts of the accommodation type used by A.P.C. (ideal for aid posts), a quantity of hardwood sleepers (ideal for bridge decking) and 6 x 500 gal. water tanks (ideal for aid post water supplies).

No reply has yet been received from A.P.C. in relation to our offer, the idea of which is to obtain a firm legal handover/sale of the camp assets to the Council on paper. Until such time as ownership is definitely decided the camp will be left intact with any removal of materials by local Turama people bringing legal action.

Poter maynard

(Peter Maynard) A/Assistant District Commissioner

Date 2nd February, 1972.

PAGE 2

(REVERSE SIDE)

DISTRICT OFFICE KEREMA.

ASSESSMENT DISTRICT COMMISSIONE

DATE RECEIVED

This is not really the subject for a situation report. However A.P.C. has now accepted a tender from the Kikori Council which will use the materials throughout its Council area.

ACTION TAKEN:

No further action required.

SGD . S. Debruary, 1972....

HEADQUARTERS
DATE RECEIVED

Forwarded _____ Section

PROJECT OFFICER A COSO DATE 28/2/72



DDA 67.2.37. 9

DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

Telegrams
Telephone
Our Reference.....
If calling ask for

10 MMe 1972

In Reply Please Quote

No. 67-3-94/1324 HSP:CB

des John 6

District Office, KEREMA, Gulf District.

8 March, 1972.

Secretary,
Department of the Administrator,
Division of District Administration,
KONEDOBU.

KIKORI PATROL NO. 14 of 1971/72

Your 67-2-37/67-21-1 of 20th February,

1971 refers.

Mr. Maynard has been unfortunate with his use of the word "punitive". The patrol referred to went into the Pepike Census Division to investigate reports of alledged murders of two women.

Seven persons were committed for trial so perhaps retribution did catch up with them.

R.S. BELL

DISTRICT COMMISSIONER.

c.c. Assistant District Commissioner, KIKORI.

~ 1/2 8 p/A

P.Q. Box 2396 - KONEDOBU

67-2-37/67-21-1

28th February, 1972

The District Commissioner Gulf District KNRCHA.

KIKORI PATROL NO. 14 of 1971/72.

Your unreferenced minute of 23rd February, 1972.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Situation Report No. 1, arising out of the above Patrol of the KIKORI Local Government Council area (Part), together with the appropriate assessment, as prepared by MR. J. BALLS, A.P.O.

Mr. Maynard describes Mr. Halls first patrol as a "pimitive patrol" (0.E.D.: "Inflicting punishment, retributive"). Is that correct?

Mr. Halls has a forthright manner and is prepared to be constructive - a trait to be encouraged.

(T.W. ELLIS) Secretary

PATROL REPORT

REPORT NUMBER: 14 of 1971/72 OBJECTS OF PATROD: To advise

Gulf

PATROL CONDUCTED P. Maynard,

DISTRICT:

A/A: D.C.

AREA PATROLLED: Gope Era

Urama Goaribari (part) DESIGNATION:

DURATION OF 22/1 - 30/1/72 PATROL:

LAST D.D.A. PATROL: March, 1971

LAST O.L.G. PATROL: February, 1971 NUMBER OF DAYS:

SB 55-13 Army MAP REFERENCE:

Fourmil Series.

TOTAL POPULATION OF AREA:

> COUNCIL AREA: HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY ELECTORATE:

PERSONNEL ACCOM-

STATION:

PANYING:

SUB DISTRICT:

Mark (Kasa, HEO Eight

3832

(~)

Kikori Kikori Open

people on the 1972 House of

Assembly

Kikori

Kikori

elections.

Assistant

Patrol Officer.

J.F.Halls, APO Kairi Koiara, PO

The District Commissioner, Gulf District. KEREMA

> In respect of this patrol, I attach FIELD OFFICERS JOURNAL, FOLIOS /3 TO /7 PATROL INSTRUCTIONS THE REPORT AND MY COMMENTS AREA STUDY UPDATING OF AREA STUDY SITUATION REPORTS NO'S PATROL MAP.

MENT OF THE ADMINISTA DATE:

9/2/1972

A/Assistant District Commissioner

The Secretary,
Department of the Administrator,
Division of District Administration,
KONEDOBU. Papua.

In respect of this patrol, I attach AREA STUDY

UPDATING OF AREA STUDY SITUATION REPORTS NO'S 1

DISTRICT HEADQUARTERS ASSESSMENT OF

PATROL & REPORT....

ABOVE AVERAGE

AVERAGE

RELOW AVERAGE

DATE: 23/2/ 1972

District Commissioner

SITUATION REPORT No.1.

STATION:

Kikori

OFFICER COMPILING: J.F. Halls, A.P.O.

DISTRICT:

Gulf

SUB DISTRICT:

Kikori

CENSUS DIVISIONS: Urama, Era, L.G.COUNCIL:
Gope & Part

Kikori

Goaribari

SUBJECT: POLITICAL DEVELOPMENT

SUB DISTRICT OFFICE,

ASSESSMENT ASSISTANT DISTRICT COMMISSIONER

DATE RECEIVED: 9/2/72

This patrol on which Mr. Halls accompanied myself and a local officer Patrol Officer, was Mr. Halls' first real contact with the people of the Kikori area and his second ever patrol (his first accompanied a punative patrol into the primative Pepike area for 7 days).

Mr. Halls has made some astute observations in his situation Report but through being unable to converse directly with the people and through not yet comprehending the attitudes and philosophies of the people of the area, and further through having no background knowledge of the area and its people, he has missed the interest which was shown during our discussions with the villagers.

Contrary to Mr. Halls impressions in his paras 2 and 3 of his Situation Report, I found the interest and concern displayed by the people most heartening and believe that definite progress has taken place in the degree of political awareness of these people since I last visited the area over 3 years ago.

During this patrol an excellent "turn up" occurred at all meetings. At all meetings attended by myself there was usually a question period for % to 1% hours after our lecture which clearly indicated -

- The audience had absorbed most of what had been 1. said.
- They were interested in what had been said, and, 2.
- They were concerned over the future as part of a country largely dependant for its welfare on the calibre of representatives elected by the people 3. themselves.

Considerable anti self-government sentiment was expressed as stated by Mr. Halls and it was clearly indicated on several occasions that it was considered the Australian Government was "deserting" Papua.

Mr. Halls is correct in saying the people are badly informed on political matters but not in that there has been a serious lack of political education in the area in the past.
For years past every patrol has added its bit on political education and, to myself with knowledge of the area and its people dating back over 5 years definite improvement is apparent. Page 2.

I whole heartedly agree with Mr. Halls that modern visual aids should be employed to a larger extent in political education and a far greater quantity of material in Police Motu should be made available to these people. It is unlikely that the staff situation will ever allow concentrated political education patrols to visit each village 2 or 3 times a year without other facets of Division of District Administration work being neglected. All patrols however do contribute to political education as this is a standard requisite of patrol instructions.

This report is a good effort by Mr. Halls who although through inexperience has been unable to assess on a comparative basis, has shown himself to be an interested observer who as he gains a closer understanding of the local people should turn in some penetrating and accurate assessments.

(Peter Maynard)
A/Assistant District Commissioner

SITUATION REPORT No.1.

STATION: Kikori OFFICER COMPILING: J.F. Halls, A.P.O.

DISTRICT: Gulf SUB DISTRICT: Kikori

CENSUS DIVISIONS: Gope L.G. COUNCIL: Kikori

Era Urama

Goaribari (part)

SUBJECT: POLITICAL

I shall speak specifically of aspects concerning the effects of the talks the patrol gave to the people on the House of Assembly Elections and other political education.

Response by the villagers to the talks we gave was fairly poor. We generally found only a small group consisting usually of the older men who were really concerned with Papua New Guinea's political outcome, and even these people were only politically aware in the most superficial way. As for the majority of the people, the House of Assembly is just a very hazy, little thought about idea, with little or no concrete meaning to them.

It was disturbing to notice that the young men, presumably with some primary education seemed quite apathetic to the elections and to the future of their country. This of course is very poor when it is considered that these men will form the backbone of their villages when the country becomes independant.

Perhaps one reason why the House of Assembly and the government seem no remote to these people is that apart from the occasional visit from the Patrol Officer, the D.A.S.F. Officer and a Health Extension Officer, they barely see any concrete and effective progress in their area. We are telling them about self government and that soon they will have to stand on their ewn two feet in the world, economically, politically and socially, but where are their schools and where is the economic development that these people will require, if this country is to be independent? The idea of an independent and self supporting nation is just not a feasible notion to them, when they see the lack of development around them.

To illustrate this further, quite a few people expressed that they didn't want self government because they could not imagine themselves running their own country. They feel incapable and are rather scared of the idea. Further it would seem as if they have taken an honest look at their own area and they realise that they could not stand up in a modern cash economy, which an independant Papua New Guinea would require.

The people in the area patrolled were very badly informed on political matters and it would seem to me that there has been a serious lack of political education in the past in the Kikori Sub District. Each village needs a full discussion on political education at least twice or three times a year. Modern visual aids should be used to a far greater extent, as there is no doubt that by using these, the message is brought across in a far more effective and descriptive way.

J.F. Halls Assistant Patrol Officer

(REVERSE SIDE)

DISTRICT OFFICE KEREMA.

ASSESSMENT DISTRICT COMMISSIONE!

DATE RECEIVED

.17.February, .1972.....

The patrol seems to have been effective and communication techniques improved.

It is heartening to hear that people are asking questions; and that the level of knowledge has improved.

ACTION TAKEN:

Assistant District Commissioner has been requested to ensure that all his junior staff are aware of the various political education techniques.

DATE .23. February, .1972.....

HEADQUARTERS DATE RECEIVED

Forwarded __ Section

> PROJECT OFFICER..... DATE

P.O. Box 2396 KONEDOBU.

67-2-40/67-21-1

15th March, 1972.

The District Commissioner, Gulf District, KEREMA.

KIKORI PATROL NO. 15 OF 1971-72.

Your unreferenced minute of 6/3/72.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Situation Reports 1 to 3 arising out of the above Patrol of various Census Divisions, together with the appropriate assessments, as submitted by Mr. K. Koiara, Patrol Officer.

(T.W. ELLIS) Secretary.

13	MAD 1972 ATROL REPORT	r Then is the loan of	(0)
REPORT NO:	- 1971/72	OBJECTS OF PATROL:	Conduct polit-
DISTRICT: Gul	f		ical Education
PATROL CONDUCTED P.			Rikori
BY:	(part)	SUB DISTRICT:	Eikori
K.	A.Rowley, PO (part	,	Patrol Officer
Pa Pa Pa	pe,Era, Urama rt Goaribari rt Kikori/Kairi rt Ikobi/Kairi rt Lower Pepike nsus Divisions	PERSONNEL ACCOM= PANYING: y of Managuarters were accommodated to the economic trends in th	Kairi Koiara.PO J.Halls,(part) M.Kasau.HEO,Part B.Rowley, part Const.Mangan, Part.
DURATION OF PATROL:	4/2 -6/2/72	NUMBER OF DAYS	1 O/b operator 1 Interpreter (part) 13 days
Tiom b b A mamor.	Broken periods	TOTAL POPULATION	
LAST D.D.A.PATROI:	March, 1971 February, 1971.	OF AREA:	6,472
MAP REFERENCE:	Fourmil Army Series 'Kikori	COUNCIL AREA:	Kikori Council (part)
	SB 55-13	HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY ELECTORATE:	Kibori Open.
FIELD OF PATROL THE REP AREA ST UPDATIN SITUATI	G OF AREA STUDY ON REPORTS NO'S MAP	, FOLIOS TO	()
The Secretary, Department of the A Divisions of Distri KÖNEDOBU Papua In resp	dministrator, ct Administration		
AREA ST			()
UPDATIN	G OF AREA STUDY		()
SITUATI	ON REPORTS NO'S	1 -	()
		•••••	()
		•••••	()
	T HEADQUARTERS		
PATROL	& REPORT		E AVERAGE
		AVER	AUS

DATE: 6 /3/1972

RS Belling.
District Commissioner

SITUATION REPORT NO. 1

rn kikori	OFFICER COMPILING Mairi Folara, T.O.
T Gulf	\$UB-DISTRICT Kikori
DIVISION Lart Coaribari	L.G. COUNCIL Kikori
partlikori/lairi, part lkol lairi, part upper repike.	specifically of Headquarters value and
of political significance	Amportant trends in the economic and
Gellaneous matters that He	situations, law and order problems, adquarters needs to know. One report
warters in duplicate).	topic. Sach to be submitted to
	

(Use Reverse pide if necessary)

Transport.

The patrol departed Mikori Station at about 1500 hrs and by 1700 hrs we were still in sight of the Station. This is because our motors, 2 x 20hp Johnson outboards were not operating properly. It took a long time for the patrol to start the motors so the patrol returned again to the main docking place to repair the motors.

The Station is well supplied with ingles but it is short of engines to get this dingies working.

then to do some maintenance before we could proceed again. The Station has a land of motors in good order and I suggest it would be better if the dministration look at our transport problem here. There is also wo qualified person to maintain them.

If this Station is to be in regular contact with people, then, we cannot do it unless there is enough motors in good order to do this. If staccess lies upon transport.

. 17/2/72

(COLOUR GREEN).

		1
1	0	
1/	D	
1	U	1

SITUATION REPORT NO. 1

FORT NO. 1.
OFFICER COMPILING
OUT ASSISTANT DISTRICT COMMISSIONER
written on this subject. I fully portation problems at Eikori estions made for improved water ack with the old standard "too general administration purposes mus

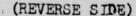
Fatrol Reports Nos. 14 and 16 by A.F. C. Mr. J.F. Balls and myself

ACTION TAKET :

SGD ... Mayn and

1 111000

P	4	7	E.	")
	4	u,	20	-	2





DISTRICT OFFICE KEREMA.

ASSESSMENT DISTRICT COMMISSIONE

DATE RECEIVED

.... 28. February.. 1972.....

Outboard motors and their maintenance has been the subject of much correspondence over the past years, and of much talking at the District Commissioner's Conference. The subject is well known and the maintenance of the motors difficult.

ACTION TAKEN:

It is not considered that this should have bee the subject of a situation report.

SGD & Sella.
DATE . 6. March, 1972.....

HEADQUARTERS
DATE RECEIVED

Forwarded 67-21-1 Section

SITUATION ESPORT No. 2.

TM Kikori	OPPICER COMPILING Kairi Koiara, 1.0.
Gulf Gope, Era, Urama	\$UB-DISTRICT Likori
DIVISION Fart Goardbari,	L.G. COUNCIL Kikori
Ikobi/ka m. part Lewer	Pepike. specifically of Headquarters value and
and Headquarters knowledge o	ractions. Information is required on
itructure, cult and unrest	Amportant trends in the economic and situations, law and order problems,
compiled for each specific	dquarters needs to know. One report topic. Each to be submitted to
warters in duplicate).	

(Use Reverse ,ide if necessary)

CT . POLITICAL EBUGATION.

In general a considerable amount of interest was shown by most areas in their attendance at the meetings but unfortunately even though there were large groups gathered only few people expressed their views.

The subject which created the most interest was self government should not be given until everybody is ready. They argued that if self government is given now then some of them might not be helped and will fall back into the old way of life. In one village 'Tovei' a man said that Australian came here and did a good job but also they have taken away other things and now they are going to move out again. The people expressed desire for the House of assembly not to hurry up self government.

The people of Ikobi Kairi, Mikori Kairi and Pepike Census divisions may be calssed as backward. The best and only way of explaining the purpose and functions of House of ssembly to these people is by comparing it to the Local Government Council, which are similar. This only helps Kaism, who knows about Council and not those outside Council areas, like Baina, Omo and Siawiti. For they lack understanding of Council work also.

Only part of Ikobi Tairi and Bikori Tairi are in the Council area. The remaining areas plus the census division of repike are still outside Council influence. These people generally move in and out of the District at regular intervals, and therefore could not be regarded as stable as those at Laian.

The people in the Upper Rikori have limited contact with any outside influences. Occasional trips and government patrols would be the main source of any information.

Rairi Roiara. P.O.

DATE: 17/2/72.

	1. 11	1		
(00	LOU	GI GI	News).

22 23 45 32 32 32 32	
STATEONKikori	OFFICER COMPILING Kairi Koiara, P.
DISTRICT Gulf	SUB-DISTRICT Kikori
CENSUS DIVISION Part Goaribari,	
(part) Lower Papike (part)	
SUBJECT : Political Education.	

STATIATION REPORT NO

SUB-DISTRICT OFFICE

ASSESSMENT ASSISTANT DISTRICT COMPRESSIONER

DATE RECEIVED 19/2/72.

Mr. Koiara's report is self explanatory.

"Calssed" should read "classed".

Little can be done with the people above kaiem or the Pepike as they are too few over too large an area. It is unlikely that these people will ever get a cash crop which will justify the time or expense of transportation from the villages to a market. Therefore it is unlikely that their entry into the Local Government system or the provision of services to their villages will ever be economically feasible.

ACTION TAKET :

1 111000

SGD ... Momand Alassistant District Commissioner DATE 23/2/72

4

(REVERSE SIDE)

DISTRICT OFFICE KEREMA.

ASSESSMENT DISTRICT COMMISSIONE!

SITUATION REPORT NO. 2

DATE RECEIVED

28 February, 1972

THe Assistant District Commissioner's comments cover the situation which has not changed.

ACTION TAKEN:

This also is not a matter for a situation report but should have been included in the patrol report.

DATE 6. March. 1972.

HEADQUARTERS
DATE RECEIVED

Forwarded 67-2:-1 Section

PROJECT OFFICER.....

SITUATION REPORT NO. 3.

nu Eskord	OFFICER COMPILING . Siri. Polara
T Oplf Gope, Fra, Grama,	\$UB-DISTRICTLikori
	p.g. council
he reporting of information	pike Specifically of Headquarters value and
of political significance;	ractions. Information is required on Amportant trends in the economic and
sellaneous hatters that Hea	dquarters needs to know. One report
parters in diplicate).	topic. Each to be submitted to

(Use Reverse pide if necessary)

CT . ECCNOMIC.

The people around Gope, Era, Urama and Goaribari Census Divisions are starting to put interest into business.

In other areas the villagers have planted coconuts which is a great idea. Agriculture has failed to take heed of the people's pleas for them to visit their villages and advise them on correct planting procedures and this in its self will spoil any interest the people are showing now.

There are also other schemes starting within the Council area, but none of these are producing very much yet but it is expected that in the future the incomes received from these crops will increase considerably.

The biggest worry of the people seems to be that the agriculture Officers on their few visits and little time spent in the villages, tell the people to do this and that and go off again and nothing much is gained. Sometimes nothing at all is done. If agriculture could spend more time in these areas, their efforts would be more successful. Henty of people in the area are suffering through the lack of advice and supervision.

Besides crops, quite a good income is obtained by some through the sale of crocodile skins.

Also a small income is obtained through the selling of produce and goods at the Council Market at Mikori.

There is also lot of fish in the waters of Mikori Sub District. It surprises me why the Department of Agriculture, Stock and Disheries wont start a fishing industry here. If this industry is set up, supervised and run correctly it would be a big thing to Mikori people and to the Department.

The census division of Ikobi Kairi contained one of the largest Resettlement Schemes (Kaiam) in the Kikori Sub District. It is now contained in the Kikori Souncil area. In general the scheme is progressing very well. Two main cash crops are planted here, coconut and rubber.

Kairi koiara, 1.0.

SITUATION REPORT NO. 3.

nn Vákond	OFFICER COMPILING
Gope, Fra, Orama,	\$UB-DISTRICTLikori
part likori kairi, part	L.G. COUNCIL
he reporting of information of	iko pecifically of Headquarters value and
of political significance;	actions. Information is required on important trends in the economic and
cellaneous hatters that Head	tuations, law and order problems, quarters needs to know. One report
parters in duplicate).	topic. Each to be submitted to

(Use Reverse pide if necessary)

or . ECONOMIC.

The people around Gope, Era, Urama and Goaribari Census Divisions are starting to put interest into business.

In other areas the villagers have planted coconuts which is a great idea. Agriculture has failed to take heed of the people's pleas for them to visit their villages and advise them on correct planting recedures and this in its self will spoil any interest the people are showing now.

There are also other schemes starting within the Council area, but none of these are producing very much yet but it is expected that in the future the incomes received from these crowill increase considerably.

The biggest worry of the people seems to be that the Agriculture Officers on their few visits and little time spent in the villages, tell the people to do this and that and go off again and nothing much is gained. Sometimes nothing at all is done. If agriculture could spend more time in these areas, their efforts would be more successful. Henty of people in the area are suffering through the lack of advice and supervision.

Besides crops, quite a good income is obtained by some through the sale of crocodile skins.

Also a small income is obtained through the selling of produce and goods at the Council Market at Mikori.

There is also lot of fish in the waters of Mikori Jub District. It surprises me why the Department of Agriculture, Stock and Fisheries wont start a fishing industry here. If this industry is set up, supervised and run correctly it would be a big thing to Mikori people and to the Department.

The census division of Ikobi Kairi contained one of the largest Resettlement Schemes (Kaiam) in the Kikori Sub District. It is now contained in the Kikori Souncil area. In general the scheme is progressing very well. Two main cash crops are planted here, coconut and rubber.

Kairi Roiara, P.C.

STANATE TEROSE NO.

1111 4HC. 4H 350

TATRIC-BUE

........ BCISTYI

repersing of information (see ally of articles) of political signations of political signatures of political signatures of see and second second

(Use Noverse hide if necessary)

Baina Rubber, coffee and ecconut trees have been planted in the past but little economic future can be seen for the mainly due to transport difficulties. D.A.D.F. are not actively encouraging further production in the area.

Kairi Koiara 17/2/1972.

(COLOUR GREEN).

SITUATION REPORT NO. 3

STATION Kikori	OFFICER COMPILING . Tairi . Tolara,
DISTRICTGulf	SUB-DISTRICT
CENSUS DIVISION Part Goardbard. Rikori/Rairi (part) Ikobi/Rairi (part) Lower Pepike (part)	L.G. COUNCILKikori
SUBJECT : Economic.	

SUB-DISTRICT OFFICE

ASSESSMENT ASSISTANT DISTRICT COMMISSIONER

AIROM

DATE RECEIVED

19/2/72

This situation report is largely superfluous as there was insufficient time during the patrol to look into even briefly the economic situation in the area visited.

The people in the areas visited have been starting to go into business for years but have never actually got started

Goconuts are the main cash crop planted haphazzardly on small plots of land throughout clan owned bush. Copra production is spasmodic as finance is needed for tax payments, a new shirt, a new shotgun, etc.

There are more people interested now in making a proper attempt at planting coconuts that can be harvested on an economically sound basis, that is planting coconuts in large numbers in properly spaced lines. To date it is true that D.A.S.F. has shown little or no interest in assisting and advising groups trying to start new plantings at WOWOBO and AUREI in the Gope & Era Census Divisions.

Why D.A.S.F. has not instigated a fisheries survey in the Kikori A ea is beyond the writer. Already two expatriate run enterprises are fishing commercially for barramundi in the Kikori Bub District waters. These enterprises, Baimuru Holdings and the United Church at Veiru, are catching, fisezing and selling commercial quantities of fish and are ideal outlets for fish caught by the villagers. D.M.S.F. however, has done nothing to encourage the industry and in places which abound with fish, the Goaribari and the Urama, all promotion and assistance to the industry is being done solely on the initiative of the two previously mentioned bodies

ACTION TAKET :

Alassistant District Commissioner
DATE 23/2/2

. ..

(REVERSE SIDE)



DISTRICT OFFICE KEREMA.

ASSESSMENT DISTRICT COMMISSIONE SITUATION REPORT NO. 3

DATE RECEIVED

.. 28 .February, .1972.....

This situation is unchanged from that of previous patrols and should not have been the subject of a situation report.

I question Mr. Kairi's comments about D.A.S.F. showing little or no interest.

D.A.S.F. has done some fishing surveys in the Kikori area. Currently D.A.S.F. fisheries section are encouraging local entreprenours assisted by Development Bank Loans to

One person at Kikori has already paid back his loan well before time. Action is more in the Baimuru area but D.A.S.F. are not overextending. It may be slow but it is better in the long term.

ACTION TAKEN None required.

SGD KS Hellm	
DATE	

MI

HEADQUARTERS
DATE RECEIVED

Forwarded 67-21-1 Section

PROJECT OFFICER.

67-3-96/1348 HSP:CB District Office, KEREMA, Gulf District. 5 April, 1972. The Secretary,
Department of the Administrator,
Division of District Administration, KONEDOBU. KIKORI PATROL NO. Your 67-2-41/67-21-1 of 15th March, 1972 refers. The patrol went to explain the mechanics of voting. However due to their interest the people commenced asking questions on wider topics. It was deemed practical by Mr. Maynard to fulfill this desire for knowledge. His action is supported and it did not affect the elections in any way. BELL DISTRICT COMMISSIONER. c.c. Assistant District Commissioner,



P.O. Box 2396 - KONEDOBU

67-2-41/67-21-1

15th March, 1972

The District Commissioner Gulf District KEREMA.

KIKORI PATROL NO. 16 of 1971/72

Your unreferenced minute of 6th March, 1972 refers.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Situation Reports 1 and 2 arising out of the above Patrol of the GOPE, ERA, URAMA, GOARLBARI Census Divisions, together with the appropriate assessments, as submitted by MR. P.MAYNARD, a/A.D.C.

The 'Patrol Report' section was not required here.
The fact that political education continued after 28th November,
1971 in this area is in absolute contradiction or instructions
and calls for an explanation from Mr. Maynard.

The Situation Reports are of interest.

(T.W. ELLIS)
Secretary

PATROLUMEPORT

REPORT NO:

16 - 1971972

DISTRICT:

Gulf KONEDO

PATROL CONDUCTED P.Maynard, A/A.D.C. BY:

Gope, Era, Urama, Part Goaribari. AREA PATROLLED:

DURATION OF PATROL: 22/1 - 30/1/72 LAST D.D.A. PATROL: March, 1971

LAST O.L.G. PATROL: February, 1971.

SB 55-13

Fourmil Army Series NUMBER OF DAYS. MAP REFERENCE:

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY Kikori Open. OF AREA:

ELECTORATE: COUNCIL AREA:

OBJECTS OF Advise people on coming PATROL: H/Assembly Elections Re-familiarisation of

Area.

STATION: Kikori SUB DISTRICT: Kikori

DESIGNATION: A.D.O.-A/A.D.C.

PERSONNEL ACCOM- K.Koiara, P.O.

J.Halls, A.P.O. M.Kasau, H.E.O. PANYING:

TOTAL POPULATION 4147

OF AREA:

Kikori Council

The District Commissioner, Gulf District. KEREMA

> In respect of this patrol, I attach FIELD OFFICERS JOURNAL, FOLIOS TO (*) PATROL INSTRUCTIONS THE REPORT AND MY COMMENTS AREA STUDY UPDATING OF AREA STUDY SITUATION REPORTS NO'S 1 - 2 PATROL MAP

DATE: 20/2/72

A/Assistant District Commissioner

The Secretary,
Department of the Administrator,
Division of District Administration, Papua. KONEDOBU,

> In respect of this patrol, I attach AREA STUDY UPDATING OF AREA STUDY SITUATION REPORTS NO'S 1 - 1

DISTRICT HEADQUARTERS ASSESMENT OF PATROL & REPORT....

ABOVE AVERAGE AVERAGE BELOW AVERAGE

DATE: 5 / 3/ 1972

District Commissioner

PATROL REPORT No. 16 - 1971/72 Kikori OFFICER COMPILING: P. Maynard. A/A.D.C. Gulf SUB DISTRICT: Kikori CENSUS DIVISION: Gope, Era, L.G. COUNCIL: Kikori Urama, Part Goaribari. Between the 22nd and 30th January, 1972, myself, in company with Mr. Kairi Koiara, Patrol O ficer and Mr. Jonathan Halls, Assistant Patrol Officer, visited the Gope, Era, Urama and Goaribari (part only) Census Divisions to disseminate amongst the villages information on the coming House of Assembly elections. Although the primary purpose of the patrol was to disseminate information it was also to provide important training for Messrs Koiara and Halls, being Mr. Koiara's first patrol and Mr. Hall's second. Another purpose of the patrol was "re-familiar-isation" for myself, having only recently been re-posted to Kikori I had not been in the area visited for over three years.

STATION:

DISTRICT:

During the patrol which was extremely rapid a total population area of 4147 was covered in eight days and public meetings held at sixteen centres, Ubuo, Waitari, Karati, Era Maipua, Nahoromere, Gigori, Mairipepea, Aibigai, Kivaumai, Larimia, Kinomere, Gauri, Varaibari, Avioua, Kamupu'u and Tovei. The meetings consisted basically of a lecture disseminating -

- The fact that the 3rd House of Assembly elections were about to commence.
- 2. The electorates, Regional and Open for which the people of the area would be voting.
- The names of the Candidates standing for both Electorates.
- Method of voting including an explanation of the preferential system.
- The polling schedule and polling places for the respective areas and village groups. 5.
- A brief summary of the responsibility of the voter to his country including the possibility of self government during the coming House. 6.
- A brief explanation of what a political party is 7. to eradicate misconceptions.

Ample opportunity was given for the people to discuss points of interest and matters not fully understood amongst themselves and questions were encouraged. Considerable interest was displayed by most groups and questions usually took up from % to 1% hours after the actual talk by either myself or Mr. Koiara had concluded.

Questions asked displayed definite interest but a lack of knowledge, on matters relating to politics. It is hoped (and thought) that the people of the areas visited now have a much clearer picture of the coming elections, the purpose thereof, and what is required of them.

The patrol was particularly careful to avoid touching on political education matters not relating to the elections. No references were made about candidates other than the information contained in personal particulars provided by the candidates themselves at the time of nomination, which is considered public information.

SITUATION REPORT No.1.

STATION:

Kikori

OFFICER COMPILING: P.Maynard. A/A.D.C.

DISTRICT:

Gulf

SUB DISTRICT:

Kikori

CENSUS DIVISIONS: Gope, Era, Urama, Part

L.G.COUNCIL:

Kikori

Goaribari

SUBJECT: Political = House of Assembly Election.

The people of the Gope, Era, U ama and Goaribari Census Divisions view with concern the calibre of their last two Open Electorate representatives in the House of Assembly. They are most dissatisfied with the efforts of Mr. T. Koraea largely due to his taking up residence outside the Electorate, never visiting the constituents and seldom visiting the area. They expressed their concern saying they had genuinely selected the person they considered best yet (to their way of thinking) he had proven so unsatisfactory.

In one village it was openly expressed that they wanted a European representative, apparently Europeans being considered more conscientious. This group advised that they wished to vote for Mr. W.J.M. Senior, a local trader, who has not nominated. They were of course told that nominations were closed and the seven nominees would be the only candidates.

The people generally appeared to comprehend the mechanics of voting, the Open and Regional Electorate system and the functions of the House of Assembly. Their knowledge however, is far from detailed and continuing concentrated political education is a necessity.

The question of self government was frequently brought up. The majority of the people are fearful of this eventuating and indignant that the Australian Government apparently intends to force it upon them, like it or not, in the near future. They are particularly fearful that their Kikori representative will not be sufficiently able to protect their interests after the advent of self government.

One old man at TOVEI Village presented the patrol with a particularly venemous tirade accusing the Australian Government of "desertion". He stated that the Australian Administration had come and outlawed their old way of life, introduced them to European artifacts and customs. Now before the people have sufficient knowledge to maintain the introduced culture, Australia intends deserting them leaving them in a void which will almost certainly be to the detriment of their present way of life. It was put to the group that people usually deserve their politicians, the responsibility of the people to select the best type of candidate when voting was carefully explained. The group continued to assert that they were not ready and showed absolute distrust in the collective integrety and judgement of their fellow countrymen, amazingly enough, including themselves. amazingly enough, including themselves.

The next four years should decide whether or not the forebodings of the TOVEI people and the majority of all the Kikori people are justified.

Mayna.d

(Pever Maynard) A/Assistant District Commissioner

(REVERSE SIDE)

DISTRICT OFFICE KEREMA.

ASSESSMENT DISTRICT COMMISSIONEL. SITUATION REPORT NO.

DATE RECEIVED

HEADQUARTERS DATE RECEIVED

.. 28. February, 1972.....

Much more instruction as to what self government means and the various channels of protection and self expression is necessary at all levels. The problem lies in ensuring that the message is understood by the people.

The tirade by the TOVEI man shows the frustration that has come after sixty years of administration contact in the area. If he lives long enough he may see the Port Site (Paia Inlet) developed nearby.

Inlet) developed nearby.

ACTION TAKEN: None required that won't be covered by the Political Education programme.

SGD .	6. March, 1972.	• • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •

Forwarded

PROJECT OFFICER..... DATE

SITUATION REPORT No.2.

STATION:

Kikori

OFFICER COMPILING: P.Maynard. A/A.D.C.

DISTRICT:

Gulf

SUB DISTRICT:

Kikori

CENSUS DIVISIONS: Gope, Era, Urama, Part

Goaribari.

L.G.COUNCIL:

Kikori.

SUBJECT: Local Government.

The high standing of the Local Government movement in the Kikori Open Electorate area is graphically illustrated by the percentage of Local Government Candidates standing for the Kikori Open Electorate in the House of Assembly Elections. Five out of the seven candidates are Local Government Councillors.

It is difficult to justify the degree of influence held by the Councils as this patrol revealed that the Kikori Council to date has been of very little value to the average villager in the area visited. In the area covered by this patrol which would take in approximately two thirds of the Total population under the Kikori Council, not one satisfactory functioning village project was observed.

Many villages had Council constructed wells, in none of which was the water potable. Many villages had tanks, all of which were either holed or had not had catchment areas erected. These water supply projects, all unserviceable, were the Council's contribution to village life. As none of them were functional they could hardly be expected to add to the Council's popularity. Yet all Councillors appeared respected and influential in their villages. A list of all projects and requirements to make the water supplies seen serviceable has been given to the Council Administrative Adviser and follow up action is currently under way.

P. maynard

(Peter Maynard) A/Assistant District Commissioner

PAGE &

(REVERSE SIDE)

1

DISTRICT OFFICE KEREMA.

ASSESSMENT DISTRICT COMMISSIONE .

DATE RECEIVED

6 March, 1972.

Apart from the continuing education required in the use of water supplies the council and advisors must learn to consider things on a realistic basis. This requires action by all persons on the spot that can give the required co-ordinated training - including the Adsistant District Commissioner.

ACTION TAKEN:

The matter has been brought to the Council's attention.

SGD RS Allys
DATE 6 March, 1972.

HEADQUARTERS
DATE RECEIVED

Forwarded _____ Section

P.O. Box 2396, KONEDOBU.

67-2-33

16th March, 1972.

The District Commissioner, Gulf District, KERPMA.

KIKORI PATROL NO. 17 OF 1971-72.

Your unreferenced minute of 24th February, 1972, refers.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Situation Report 1 arising out of the above Patrol of the Kikori/Kairi, Ikobi/Kairi Census Divisions, together with the appropriate assessments, as submitted by Mr. B. Rowley, Patrol Officer.

Secretary.

PATROL REPORT

REPORT NUMBER: 17 of 1971/72 OBJECTS OF PATROL: (1) House of Assembly Election talks.
(2) General Administration. DISTRICT: MINENT OF THE ADMINIST CONDUCTED B.A. Rowley STATION: Kikori SUB DISTRICT: Kikori Kikori/Kairi DESIGNATION: Patrol Officer Ikobi/Kairi PERSONNEL ACCOM-1 Patrol Officer OF PATROL: 4-6/2/72 FANYING: 1 Member MINGC D.D.A.PATROL: November, 1971. 1 Gutboard Operator. LAST O.L.G.PATROL: May, 1971. Kutubu, Kikori. NUMBER OF DAYS: HAP REFERENCE: TOTAL POPULATION Aworra River Army Series. 946 approx. OF AREA: HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY Kikori Open. COUNCIL AREA: Kikori L.G.C. The District Commissioner, Gulf District. REREMA. In respect of this patrol, I attach FIELD OFFICERS JOURNAL, FOLIOS 23 TO 24 PATROL INSTRUCTIONS. THE REPORT AND MY COMMENTS AREA STUDY PASS OF ASSESSED, UPBATING OF AREA STUDY SITUATION REPORTS NOS 1 -PATROL MAP no sussions A/Assistant District Commissioner DATE: / 1972 The Secretary, Department of the Administrator, Division of District Administration, EONEDOBU Papua. In respect of this patrol, I attach AREA STUDY UPDATING OF AREA STUDY SITUATION REPORTS NO'S 1 -DISTRICT HEADQUARTERS ASSESSMENT OF PATROL AND REPORT

DATE: 24/2/1972

District Commissioner

AVERAGE

SITUATION REPORT No.1.

STATION:

Kikori

OFFICER COMPILING: B.A.Rowley.P.O.

DISTRICT:

Gulf

SUB DISTRICT:

CENSUS DIVISION: Kikori/Kairi L.G.COUNCIL:

Ikobi/Kairi

Part Kikori L.G.C.

SUBJECT: Political Awareness

At each village that I spoke at, there was a very good attendance, with nearly all villagers being present to hear the talk given. This patrol talked solely on the following to the masses.

1. Date of House of Assembly Elections

2. Place of Polling.

3. Electorates - Gulf Regional Kikori Open

4. Names of Candidates and brief background.

5. How to vote using ballot papers.

The people took in what the patrol was talking about, and did not ask any questions. This I feel was due to the people understanding that the elections were starting, and that they could vote at the places mentioned at the mentioned time. I also feel that they know who is standing for the elections as they were told the names of the candidates and saw a specimen ballot paper, which, helped the people to understand what it was all about. The people know about the House of Assembly, and although they have not seen any benefits in this area, they know that it is a part of the Government.

This patrol did not discuss any other political education matters, and thus no questions were asked, as what was spoken about was quite stright forward and simple. Repitition was used quite a lot on this talk, and this helped the people to comprehend what the patrol was about.

SITUATION REPORT NO.1.

STATION: Kikori

OFFICER COMPILING: B.A.Rowley, P.O.

DISTRICT:

Gulf

SUB DISTRICT:

Kikori

CENSUS DIVISION: Kikori/Kairi L.G.COUNCIL:

Ikobi/Kairi

Kikori

BUBJECT: Political Awareness

DATE RECEIVED: 10/2/1972 ASSESSMENT ASSISTANT DISTRICT COMMISSIONER

Mr. Rowley seems satisfied that the people are aware of the points covered by him in his talks.

I doubt if these people have ever seen either a candidate or a member above Kaiam. I conducted the 1968 elections in this area and am aware that the people had NO knowledge at that time of candidates, electorates or voting procedure. The entire Ikobi/kairi voted in a bloc for two candidates one each for the Regional and Open Electorates. They had obviously been primed with these two names by workers returning to the area. I hope Mr. Rowley is correct in saying that the people have a better understanding this time.

(Peter Maynard)

A/Assistant District Commissioner

DATE: 11/2/1972.

PAGE &

(REVERSE SIDE)

DISTRICT OFFICE KEREMA.

ASSESSMENT DISTRICT COMMISSIONE

DATE RECEIVED

14 February, 1972.....

I am sceptical about the degree of awareness where no questions were asked. As Mr. Rowley states "with nearly all villages being present to hear the talk given". I expect discussions and a drawing out of knowledge at this stage, not a master pupil relationship. This is a primitive area straddling the border with the Sourthern Highlands.

ACTION TAKEN:

The Assistant District Commissioner, Kikori has had political education techniques drawn to his attention in a separate memo.

DATE .23 Februarys. 1972.

HEADQUARTERS
DATE RECEIVED

Forwarded ______ Section

PROJECT OFFICER COLORS

P.O. Box 2396, KONEDOBU.

67-2-67

20th April, 1972.

The District Commissioner, Gulf District, KEREMA.

KIKORI PATROL NO. 18-71/72.

Reference your minute of the 28th February.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Situation Report 1 arising out of the above patrol of the Barti and other Census Divisions, together with the appropriate assessment, as submitted by Mr. K. Koiara, Patrol Officer.

(T.W. ELLIS) Secretary. STREET OF YATE ADMINIS PATROL REPORT Kone doles

REPORT NO: 189 1971-72 DISTRICT: Gulf

OBJECTS OF PATROL: 1972 House of

STATION:

Assembly Blections

likori

PATROL CONDUCTED BY: 1 21 Proping SUB DISTRICT:

Patrol Officer

ARTA PATROLLED: Lobi/Kairi Baimuru DESIGNATION: DURATION OF PATROL: 17/2/72-6/3/7PERSONNEL ACCOMPANYING: V. Rorosi, 1.0.

LAST D.D.A. PATROL: January, 1972 NUMBER OF DAYS: 19

Const. Linobu

LAST O.L.G. PATROL: January, 1992 TOTAL POPULATION OF AREA: 11,146

Rikori SB 55-13 HOUSE OF ASSENT MAP REFERENCE:

Kikori & Baimuru

Lake Kutubu S.B. 54-12

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY ELECTORATE: Kikori Open

The District Commissioner, Gulf District, KEREMA.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

FIELD OFFICERS JOURNAL, FOLIOS () PATROL INSTRUCTIONS, THE REPORT AND MY COMMENTS, AREA STUDY UPDATING OF AREA STUDY SITUATION REPORTS NO's 1-PATROL MAP.

DATE: 23/3 / 1972.

... P. maynod ...

ASSISTANT DISTRICT COMMISSIONER File 67. 3.98

The Secretary,
Department of the Administrator,
Division of Mistrict Administration KONEDOBU.

> In respect of this patrol, I ottach AREA STUDY, TRDATING OF AREA STUDY SITUATION REPORT NO's 1 -

DISTRICT HEADQUARTERS ASSESSMENT OF

PATROL & REPORT....

ADOVE AVERAGE AVERAGE

BELOW AVERACE

R.S. BELL, DISTRICT COMMISSIONER.

DAT 25 /2 /1971 .



SITUATION REPORT NO.

KIKOPI	OFFICER COMPIL	ING
ra, Gope, likori airi/fkobi Raifi balmuru, Lower Tepike >IVISION Gooribari (parb)	SUB-DISTRICT .	INORI
)IVISION Coeribert (part).	'L.G. COUNCIL .	Kikori & Baiwuru
reporting of information of Headquarters knowledge of of political significance, tructure, cult and unrest claneous matters that Head compiled for each specific ters in duplicate).	specifically of actions. Informations, Informations, law diguarters needs	ormation is required on ds in the economic and and order problems, to know. One report

(Use Reverse pide if necessary)

de r ELECTIONS

The election in general was carried out successfully and more people voted than in the two previous House of Assembly elections, held in 1964 and 1968.

ren Census Divisions were covered by the patrol and the result was very satisfactory.

The high standing of the Local Government movement in the Kikori Open Electorate area is encouraging. Five out of seven candidates in the Kikori Open Electorate ere Local Government Councillors.

MARKER OF VOICING

few people understand how to mark the ballot papers and plenty of them didn't know all the candidates.

This results from lack of understanding and may be that the candidates hadn't been to some village.

The turn out of women voters was far higher than previously. ven comparing to men, more women voted during this patrol than men.

In other polling places, the villagers were told to vote in the painer that they were taught, either by a candidate or by some Councillors.

The election was carried out successfully and no serious incidents were encountered.

SGD	·Korana	
	1 26/3/23	

E. 18 1.

1			
COT	ATTR	GREE	ו זמי
1001			43 1

	SITUATION REPORT NO.
STATEM ELECTI) OFFICER COMPILING
DISTRICT JULE	SIR-DISPOTOR VIVOUS
orana (part) serio (p	art) Aoriki (party)
SUBJECT:	OTTORS
SUB-DISTRICT OFFICE	ASSESSMENT ASSISTANT DISTRICT COMOSSIONER
DATE RECEIVED 21/3/72	

Mr. Roiara's Situation Deport indicates that the elections were conducted successfully and without major incident. His conclusions however are unsupported and the report does not even contain information on the total number of people who voted.

....

ACTION TAKE! :

2

SGD ... Karryand DATE .23/3/.72.....

(REVERSE SIDE)

DISTRICT	OFFICE
KEREMA.	

ASSESSMENT DISTRICT COMMISSIONE!

DATE RECEIVED

29.2.72

The elections went off quietly.

ACTION TAKEN:

Mr. Koiara is being instructed by separate memo on how to improve his reporting.

SGD Rolls
DATE 20/2/72

HEADQUARTERS
DATE RECEIVED

Forwarded _____ Section

PROJECT OFFICER.....

P.O. BOX 2396 - KONEDOBU

67-2-53

11th May, 1972

The District Commissioner Gulf District KEREMA.

KIKORI PATROL NO. 18B - 1971/72

Reference your 67-3-98B of 19th April, 1972.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Situation Report 1 arising out of the above patrol of the KORIKI, BAIMURU and other Census Divisions, together with the appropriate assessments, as submitted by Mr. I.R. DAVEY, Assistant Patrol Officer.

The Situation Report is a lucid account of the elections in which Mr. Davey participated.

The comment of the A.D.C. KIKORI that Census
Registers he used as Electoral Rolls is not now possible
as the former are no longer required to be maintained.

(T.W. ELLIS) Secretary

REPORT NO:

18B of 1971/72

DISTRICT: Gulf OBJECTS OF PATROL: 1972 House of Assembly Elections

Kikori STATION:

PATROL CONDUCTED BY: K.Koiara, P.O. SUB DISTRICT: Kikori
ROTIKI, Balmuru, Pra, Urama, Gope,
AREA PATROLLED: Goaribari, Ikobi,
Rairi, K.Kori/Kairi, Lower Pepike DESIGNATION: Assistant DURATION OF PATROL: 17/2-6/3/72

LAST D.D.A. PATROL: LAST O.L.G. PATROL:

MAP REFERENCE: Kikori Fourmil

January, 1972 NUMBER OF DAYS: 19 days

January, 1972. TOTAL POPULATION OF AREA:

COUNCIL AREA: Kikori & Baimuru HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY ELECTORATE:

Kikori Open.

The District Commissioner, Gulf District, KEREMA.

> In respect of this patrol, I attach FIELD OFFICERS JOURNAL, FOLIOS & TO /2 PATROL INSTRUCTIONS, THE REPORT AND MY COMMENTS, AREA STUDY UPDATING OF AREA STUDY SITUATION REPORTS NO's 1-PATROL MAP.

DATE: 8/4/ 1972.

DISTRICT COMMISSIONER

The Secretary,
Department of the Administrator,
Division of Mistrict Administration, KONEDOBU.

> In respect of this patrol, I attach AREA STUDY, TRDATING OF AREA STUDY STUATION REPORT NO'S 1

DISTRICT HEADQUARTERS ASSESSMENT OF PATROL & REPORT....

ABOVE AVERAGE AVERAGE

DATE: 19/4/1972.

BEIGH AVERAGE DISTRICT COMMISSIONER.

PACE 1. (COLOUR GREEN

SITUMON REPORT NO. 1.

OFFICER COMPILING ...I.R.DAVEY

SUB-DISTRICT KIKORI

L.G. COUNCIL . KIKORI & BAIMURU

Baimuru, Koriki, Era, Urama, CEISUS EVISION GODE, Goaribari Ikobi/Kairi, Kikori/Kairi,

Lower Pepike.

SMART ... KIKORI.

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY ELECTIONS.

SOS DISTRICT OFFICE KIKORI

SESSIONT ASSISTANT DEFEICT COMISSIONER

DATE RECEIVED

17/3/721

Mr. Davey has written an interesting summary of the elections as conducted by the patrol he was on (Team 2).

Only 2.5% of the votes taken by Team 2 were Section 130(1) voters, not as high as Mr. Davey would indicate on page 3 under "Voter Identification Committees". Overall for the election 7.4% of the voters (other than absentees) were Section 130 (1) voters. voters.

It would appear that the roll could best be substituted by Administration Census Registers, from whence the roll is taken in the first place. This would eliminate all errors in transcription and save much work in the compilation of roll prior to each election Voter Identification Tribunals by themselves would be unsatisfactory in that (1) there is no cross check to ensure a voter has not voted more than once and (2) at many centres the tribunals could not possibly know all prospective voters.

ACTOR MANY: None required.

DATE oth April, 1972.

(REVERSE SIDE)

DISTRICT	OFFICE
KEREMA.	

ASSESSMENT DISTRICT COMMISSIONEL

DATE RECEIVED

.11 April, 1972.

This has already been covered by Mr. K. Koiara, Patrol Officer, who was leading the patrol. Mr. Davey A.P.O. however has had more field experience. Various reports concerning the election have gone to the Chief Electoral Officer.

ACTION TAKEN:

None necessary. Assistant District Commissioner has been advised to have the Officer in Charge of the patrol only submit any situation reports.

SGD Offello DATE 21 April, 1972.

HEADQUARTERS
DATE RECEIVED

Forwarded	Section
- or war aca	Dec Lon

PROJECT OFFICER.....



SITUATION REPORT NO.1.

STATION:

Kikori

OFFICER COMPILING:

I.R. Davey

DISTRICT:

Gulf

SUB DISTRICT:

Kikori

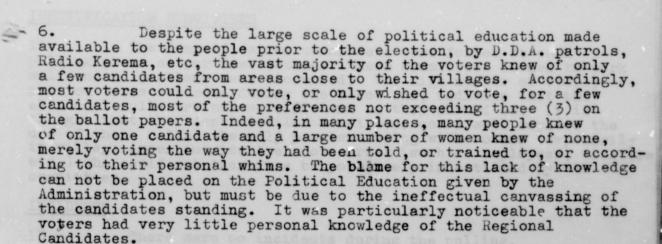
CENSUS DIVISION: Baimuru, Koriki, Era, L.G.COUNCIL: Urama, Gope, Goaribari, Ikobi/Kairi, Kikori/Kairi, Lower Pepike.

Kikori (part) Baimuru (part)

SUBJECT: House of Assembly Elections.

Manner of Elections

- 1. The elections were carried out in accordance with the instructions issued by the Electoral Office. Polling was conducted at all places, except BAIN, on the dates and times as specified in the electoral program. in the electoral program.
- When the patrol arrived at BAINA on the moming of Sunday, the 5th of March, it was found that a man had been seriously injured that morning by a wild pig. This man was given immediate medical treatment by the KAIAM Aid Post Orderly, who had been picked up by the patrol at KAIAM to give treatment to the people of the BAINA area, and to be on hand to treat any cases of influenza, which it was thought could have broken out in the area. After treating this man, the Orderly reported to the patrol, that he should be taken to hospital as soon as possible, as the man had lost a lot of blood and his wounds urgently needed stitching and specialized treatment. Accordingly the elections were held on Sunday afternoon so that the patrol could return to Kikori the next morning. next morning.
- The early holding of the elections in no way inconvenienced the voters. All people who intended to vote were already at BAINA and the majority of the voters were of the Seventh Day Adventist faith, the holding of the elections thus not conflicting with their beliefs. beliefs.
- Another slight variation of the polling programme was made atARA'AVA. On visiting KAPUNA hospital, about % mile upstream from ARA'AVA, the patrol was told by the Doctor-in-Charge of the hospital, that there were about 200 people at the hospital, most of whom would like to vote, but many would not be able to do so if the elections were at ARA'AVA. Accordingly the polling booth was temporarily opened at the hospital, where the patients and staff voted, and then shifted to ARA'AVA where the rest of the people voted. Again no inconvenience was caused to anyone, no complaints were received, and many people expressed satisfaction with this slight change of procedure. It is recommended that in future elections the polling place should be at KAPUNA hospital as the majority of voters at this polling place, should again be at the hospital.
- As the majority of the people voting were illiterate almost all required the assistance of the Presiding Officer in recording their votes. The exception was at BAIMURU station. This resulted in considerable delay to voters at larger polling places, with some voters waiting many hours to cast their votes. It is thought that it would be more suitable in future elections to have a team of four for larger polling places, so that two officials can take "whisper" votes while another two can be in attendance at the polling tables, handing out papers, marking the rolls, etc.



No scrutineers were appointed by any candidates for any of the polling places conducted by this team. This could be due to a general high regard for the integrity of the polling officials by the candidates, a lack of knowledge of the previsions of appointing scrutineers by the candidates, or that the candidates just did not care to take advantage of these provisions. It is thought, and hoped, that the first case is that applicable.

STATISTICS

in me pi of

los

DE

the and

DEM

Tro

nos of

no no

Wal

as.

S.

re

wi

8

8. All statistics have been prepared according to instructions and forwarded to the Returning Officer.

PARTICIPATION AND FEMININE INTEREST

- Participation in the elections was extremely good. At only one place, BAIMURU, was the number of voters dissappointing. It is thought that only about half of the people at Baimuru, able to vote, did no. It may be that some of these people have voted later at other places, but it is thought not. Elsewhere it is thought that the numbers of people voting exceeded 90% of those people present and entitled to vote, indeed in a number of places almost everyone present voted, and a few people were disappointed to find that they could not vote because they were under age.
- 10. Everywhere it was clearly understood that the voting age was now 18 and the percentage of people 18 to 25 voting was very high, indeed these younger people showed at least as much interest, if not more so, than the older people.
- 11. Most of the people elligable to vote, and who did not do so were older women and a few men, from villages which had to travel, in some cases for at least 1 day, to the polling places. Apart from having an almost impossibly larger number of polling places, it is thought that little can be done to obtain the votes of these people, postal voting for these people being highly impractical.
- 12. It was extremely pleasing to note the high number of votes cast by the women in the area. A total of 2104 votes was cast during this patrol, of which 1014 or 48.2% were cast by women. It is unfortunate that many of the women, particularly the older ones, were not at all well informed about the candidates and procedures for voting.
- 13. There was one woman candidate standing for the Regional seat, and a great deal of interest was shown in this candidate by men and women alike.

IDENTIFICATION COMMITTEES

14. The Identification committees were formed at each polling place as per instructions. These committees seemed to work well and no problems were encounted. The high number of 130(1) section votes recorded during the elections, indicate that the electoral rolls are not as efficient as they should be. It is thought that the Identification emmittees could well replace the use of these rolls, the only problems being with voters temporarily in village areas outside their own areas (such as employees, visitors etc.) who could not therefore be positively indentified by the committees.

INCIDENTS

15. There were no incidents during the polling.

SUMMARY

16. On a whole, the voting was highly successful. The polling team was most welcome at the seemingly Perochial voting in many cases, and the low number of preferences cast could be an indication that preferential voting in the areas the patrol visited will not be fully meaningful.

Patrol Officer

P.O. Box 2396, KONEDOBU.

67-2-52

4th May, 1972.

The District Commissioner, Gulf District, KERRMA.

KIKORI PATROL NO. 19 -1971/72.

Reference your 67-3-99 of 18th April.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Situation Reports 1 to 3 arising out of the above patrol of the Upper Turama, Urama, Lower Turama, Ikobi/Kairi and Goaribari Census Divisions, together with the appropriate assessments, as submitted by Mr. B.A. Nowley, Patrol Officer.

The information on the possible land resettlement area near Sumakarimu is interesting. Please let me know in due sourse whether any interest in it is shown in the C.S.I.R.O. survey and report.

The nomedic groups of people mentioned in Sitrep No.2 are from areas on the Southern Slopes of Mt. Bosavi and almost all are included in the Southern Highlands District. The last known contact with these people was in 1970 when a group of Asian Pacific Christian Mission personnel from Tari and Komo (S.H.D.) walked through the area, finding little population, abandoned gardens and houses, and small groups living in temporary locations unmarked on previous maps. There seems no doubt that the people are nomadic and move about within that area where the Gulf, Western and Southern Highlands boundaries adjoin.

(T.W. ELLIS) Secretary.



REPORT NO: 19 of 1971/72 OBJECTS OF PATROL: House of Assembly Elections DISTRICT: Gulf STATION: Kikori PATROL CONDUCTED BY: B.A.Rowley SUB DISTRICT

AREA PATROLLED Upper Turama, Urama DESIGNATION:

Lower Turama, Tkobi/Kairi, Goaribari

DURATION OF PATROL:21/2-8/3/72 PERSONNEL AC SUB DISTRICT: Kikori Patrol Officer PERSONNEL ACCOMPANYING: Const. Kami PERSONNEL ACCOMPANYING: Const. Kami R. Kila, C/A, Ruby Crew, 1.5:8:0. NUMBER OF DAYS: 17 days LAST D.D.A. PATROL: January, 1972 LAST O.L.G. PATROL: November, 1971 TOTAL POPULATION OF AREA: 5045 approx MAP REFERENCE: Army Series, Kikori COUNCIL AREA: Kikori L.G.C. Aworra River HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY ELECTORATE: Kikori Open. The District Commissioner, Gulf District, KEREMA. In respect of this patrol, I attach FIELD OFFICERS JOURNAL, FOLIOS PATROL INSTRUCTIONS, THE REPORT AND MY COMMENTS. AREA STUDY UPDATING OF AREA STUDY SITUATION REPORTS NO's 1- 3 PATROL MAP. DATE: 98/2/19/2. DISTRICT COMMISSIONER 67-3-99 FILE The Secretary,
Department of the Administrator,
Division of Mistrict Administration. KONEDOBU. In respect of this patrol, I attach AREA STUDY, TRDATING OF AREA STUDY STRUATION REPORT NO'S 1 DISTRICT HEADQUARTERS ASSESSMENT OF PATROL & REPORT.... ABOVE AVERAGE

AVERAGE

BELOW AVENAGE

COMMISSIONER.

R.S. BELL, DISTRICT

DATE: 18/4/1972.

SITUATION REPORT NO. 1

GULF

Goaribari, Ikobi/

DIVISION Kairi Upper Turama L.G. COUNCIL KIKORI

Lower Turama, Urama

the reporting of information specifically of Headquarters value and ing Headquarters knowledge or actions. Information is required on of political significance, important trends in the economic and tructure, cult and unrest situations, law and order problems, cellaneous matters that Headquarters needs to know. One report compiled for each specific topic. Each to be submitted to uarters in dublicate).

(Use Reverse pide if necessary)

or . Polling - House of Assembly Elections.

The team I led as Presiding Officer, held polling at 18 places; the largest polling centre being Kikori with 271 voters, and the smallest polling centre being Komaio with 13 voters.

Polling in the Open Electorate was noticeably "block" polling, with people voting for the Candidate from their home area. In the Regional Electorate, much interest was shown by the people in the female candidate, Mrs. P. Wilson. The electors had heard about her via her emmissaries who were sent by her to the villages. The electors said that they felt that the member for the 1964-68 and 1968-72 House of Assembly in the Regional, Mr. V.B. Counsel had been member for long enough, and that he had not brought them the wealth and thriving businesses as he had promised them. Their feelings border on "Cargo Cultism" and they feel that who they vote for as Member to the House, it is that person's job to bring the "goodies" or cargo to the villages.

It was a general feeling throughout the polling area, that the last member for Kikori Open, Tom Koraea who is standing for the Regional Electorate this election, did nothing for them when he was the Open Member. People were anti Koraea as he did not visit them when he was elected Member for Kikori Open. Little was known by the people about Charles Karava, this being due to this Candidate's not publicising himself to the people.

Intensive pre-election patrols were carried out in this area, advising the people who the Candidates were, but due to the people not being able to associate some of the Candidates with anything, these Candidates names were either forgotten or the people knew the name but nothing else. 99% of the electors were very sure on who they wanted to vote for in the number (1) position, and most of them knew the other two Candidates from Kikori area giving these people their 2nd and 3rd preference votes. If Candidates want to get votes, they must go to the villages and let the people know who they are, and tell the electors how good a person they are. Very little active campaigning was carried out by Candidates in the Turama area or any other areas, covered by this patrol.

If electors are to know who to vote for candidates must be made to realise the part they have to play in the never ending battle of politically educating the separate separat

Very little "Donkey Voting" was noticed throughout the patrol, and the little that there was, was ascending Donkey Ving, not the normal descending Donkey Vote. This can be explained by the fact of the people have the bottom of the Ballot closest to them, and as they do not know the Candidates they just push their finger upwards along the Ballot paper marking who they want in order of bottom to ton bottom to top.

GDZ4

The percentage of "Whisper: Yotes" was high, and would have been about 80 to 90% of the votes caste. J. A few of the young preoples marked there own ballot paper, but in the whole, most of the electorse requested that either T or the Assistant Presiding Officer mark the paper for them, and they would shisper who they wanted?

mpiled for each appear

(Use Roverse hide if necessary

B.A.Rowley Patrol Officer

Solitary and the compartment and another another another and another another and another anoth

TO THE COLUMN OF COUNTY OF THE COLUMN OF THE

PATE 1.

(COLOUR CREEN)

3170	N REPORT NO. 1.	
SULTAN KIKORI	OFFICER COMPILING B.A.Rowley	
GULF Goaribari, Ikobi/Kairi,	SUB-DISTRICT KIKORI	
CENSUS EVISION Apper Turama	Urama L.G. COUNCIL KIKORI	
SUBJECT: Polling, House	of Assembly Elections.	
THE PARTY OF THE P	and the state of t	-
KIKORI	ESESSMENT ASSISTANT DETRICT COMMISSIONER	
MIE RECHIVED		
22/3/72		

Mr. Rowley is incorrect in his second paragraph. Mr. Counsel was not the Regional member in 1964-68. The Member then was Mr. R. Neville who represented the Southern Highlands and Gulf.

ACTION VINCE

DATE ... 27th March, 1972.

(REVERSE SIDE)

DISTRICT	OFFICE
KEREMA.	

ASSESSMENT DISTRICT COMMISSIONF!

SITUATION REPORT NO. 2

DATE RECEIVED

.... 5 April, 1972

Mt Borani is in the Southern Highlands District. Should the people come down to Haivare there is no objection.

ACTION TAKEN:

Situation to be checked on the next patrol in the area and the people can be included in the census if necessary.

SGD ROBELLA DATE 18/4/74

HEADQUARTERS DATE RECEIVED

PARIL (REVERSE SIDE)

WATE RECEIVED Forwarded ______ Section

PROJECT OFFICER.....

COT CON TAKEN:

MAR VARTERS

DATE RECEIVED

SGD

P.A. Same

(REVERSE SIDE)

DATE RUCELVED Forwarded

SITUATION REPORT NO. 2.

KIKORI	OFFICER COMPILINGB.A.BOWLEY
	\$UB-DISTRICT KIKORI
DIVISION UPPER TURAMA	L.G. COUNCILKŢĶĢŖŢ

reporting of information specifically of Headquarters value and any Headquarters knowledge of actions. Information is required on of political significance, important trends in the economic and tructure, cult and unrest situations, law and order problems, callaneous matters that Headquarters needs to know. One report compiled for each specific topic. Each to be submitted to

(Use Reverse pide if necessary)

: INITIAL CONTACTS, HAIVARO

Whilst polling at Sumakarimu, 27 adult people from the Mount Bosavi area of the Western District came and saw the patrol. These people said, that they have never been censused, and a few of them said that they had never seen a European. The majority of them said that they had seen one European before and that was a Patrol Officer by the name of Cooper, who contacted them in the Bosavi area.

These people are now living at Haivarc village, and they said that they wanted to be censused by the Administration. From what they said, about another 30 adults were still at Haivaro, and those at Haivaro also had never been censused.

These people are nomadic, and they said the main reason they came down, was because the village constable at Haivaro had told them they must come down. Fourteen of these people voted in the House of Assembly elections. The people speak a different language from the people of Haivaro and the Turama, but the Village Constable at Haivaro is married to a woman from that area, and can speak their language.

When I return to the Turama next week to do the census, I will record the names of all of these people.

DATE : 22/3/12

PIGE 1. (COLOUR GREEN).

SITUATION REPORT NO. 2.

STATEON . KIKORI	OFFICER COMPILING B.A.ROWLEY
DISTRICT GULF	SUB-DISTRICT KIKORI
CENSUS DIVISION	
SUBJECT: INITIAL CONTACTS, HAIVA	ARO

SUB-DISTRICT OFFICE

AS

ASSESSMENT ASSISTANT DISTRICT COMMISSIONER

MIKORI MIE RECEIVED

00 /7 /70

22/3/72

It is possible that the people seen by M_T . Rowley had no right to vote in this Electorate. Mt. Bosavi itself being in the Western District. However, as the exact position of their place of residence over the last 6 months would likely be impossible to determine the matter is of little consequence.

The Village Constable of these people appointed by Patrol Officer Cooper in the early "sixties" visited Kikori approximately two weeks ago with the Haivaro Local Government Counciller. He was given a comprehensive explanation by myself of the benefits of civilization and advised to try and persuade his people to move down on to the Turama River and amalgamate with the Haivaro people who also originally came from the slopes of Mt. Bosavi. Because of their isolation and small numbers nOTHINg else can be done for these people.

ACTION TAKEN

SCD .

MTE ... 27th . Manch ... 1972

DISTRICT OFFICE KEREMA.

ASSESSMENT DISTRICT COMMISSIONET

DATE RECEIVED

SITUATION REPORT NO. 3

5 April, 1972

Communications in this area are difficult and would be a hindrance to any supervision and assistance.

ACTION TAKEN:

None necessary. The C.S.I.R.O. report will be necessary before any further consideration can be given to the subject.

AFSESSMENT DISTRICT COM CSR DIE

SGD R& Belle DATE .. 18. 4. 72

HEADQUARTERS DATE RECEIVED

Philand (REVERSE SIDE)

DANG TROMIVED Forwarded _____ Section

PROJECT OFFICER....

COTION TAKEN:

DATE ELEVED

FALLS

(REVERSE SIDE)

DATE RECEIVED Forwarded

SITUATION REPORT NO.3

KIKORI	OFFICER COMPILING B.A.ROWLEY
GULF	\$UB-DISTRICT KIKORI
DIVISION UPPER TURAMA	L.G. COUNCILKIKORI

reporting of information specifically of Headquarters value and in Headquarters knowledge of actions. Information is required on of political significance, important trends in the economic and tructure, cult and unrest situations, law and order problems, cellaneous matters that Headquarters needs to know. One report compiled for each specific topic. Each to be submitted to

(Use Raverse pide if necessary)

. LAND - POSSIBLE LAND SETTLEMENT SITE.

At Sumakarimu the soil appears to be of high fertility, a red clay loam supporting luxuriant rain forest and prolific growth where cleared. This is the opinion of my wife, an Agricultural Scientist, who accompanied me on this patrol. Enquiries as to the extent of this soil indicate there is possible 50 to 60 thousand acres. The land in this area is thickly timbered and undulating, and the people of the area said that there was no swamps in the vicinity.

Few people live on this land, which it appears is owned by the people from Haivaro, Sumakarimu and Moka villages. I feel that due to the good quality of the soil, and what appears to be heavy forestation in the area, it warrants a feasability survey to be carried out on the land with the view to possible economic development of the area. The economic development could follow the lines of, first of all logging all the millable timber in the area, and then with the cleared land, using it for agricultural blocks.

Agriculture wise this land would possibly be suitable for oil palm, rubber, coconuts, chili peppers and cattlegrazing. This area may possibly be suitable for a land settlement scheme, and if it proved suitable for oil palm, it would be about the right acreage needed for an economic proposition.

The major disadvantage of this area is its distance from a major pert. The land borders the Turama River, which can only take small vessels and 80 ton barges. I do not know the depth of the river, but I do know that the Australasian Petroleum Company (A.P.C.) has surveyed and carried out soundings all the way along the river to Sumakarimu, so more information about the feasability of water transport could be ascertained from them in Port Moresby.

It may be possible to build a road from Sumakarimu to Omati, which has a good port. There is a walking track from Omati to Sumakarimu, and what the conditions are like for road building are like, could be easily discovered if the land proved suitable for development.

If this land was to be developed, and the people from this area did not show interest in taking up blocks and working on them, it would not be difficult to find people from other areas willing to settle on land which had economic potential.

See Appendix II for map of area.

(COLOUR GREEN).

SITUATION REPORT NO. 3.

SMAICI KIKORI	OFFICER COMPILING B.A.ROWLEY.
DISTRIC GULF	SUB-DISTRICTKIKORI
	RAMA L.G. COUNCIL KIKORI.
SUBJECT: LAND - POS	SIBLE LAND SETTLEMENT SITE
SUB-DISTRICT OFFICE KIKORI	ASSESSMENT ASSISTANT DISTRICT COMMISSIONER
DATE RECEIVED	

Mr. howley's report on this area is most interesting.

The area has been noted previously by both Administration Officers and representatives of private enterprise. The apparent millable timber potential of this area has in particular been frequently discussed. At this stage with the "under developed" districts drawing increased attention the "claimate" would appear suitable for an approach to be made to the Department of Forests for an early survey of the timber potential of the area, and, if satisfactory for logging operations encouraging private enterprise to enter the area and establish a mill. A sawmill could be established low down on the Turama River where there would be sufficient depth of water for all present coastal vessels, somewhere around the present site of Konaio village would probably be the best position.

An agricultural survey of the areas soil and climate would also be of considerable interest and would at least provide answers which would prevent further speculation if the area is unsatisfactory for any development projects as suggested by Mr. Rowley.

It is unlikely the area would be satisfactory for oil palm as I believe this crop requires a minimum of 6 hours sunlight per day. It is unlikely that the area in question would receive this during the wet season.

Communications would provide a major problem in providing an area on the Turama with basic services, education, health, law and order, technical advice, etc, etc, until an elaborate infrastructure has been established, eg, regular shipping, an all weather airstrip with services, or a road with services. Timber potential definitely appears to be the biggest hope for this area then with shipping services established the mill could become a trading centre for purchase of produce.

C.S.I.R.O. will be visiting the area in the next few weeks to conduct a "resources survey". What resources they intend surveying is unknown. The timber potential of the Upper Turama will certainly be discussed with them during their visit.

At the conclusion of this Situation Report Mr. Rowley refers to a map "Appendix 2" which was not included with the report. As Mr. Rowley is on patrol at the present time I am forwarding this report without the map.

SGD
NATE 27th March 1972

DATE ...27th March,..1972....

PAGE 2

(REVERSE SIDE)

DISTRICT	OFFICE
KEREMA.	

ASSESSMENT DISTRICT COMMISSIONE

DATE RECEIVED

SITUATION REPORT NO. 1

....5.April, 1972....

That the majority of the people at least know the candidate's name of their choice is good.

ACTION TAKEN:

The Polit	SGD PS Bella. DATE 16.4.71		
HEADQUARTERS DATE RECEIVED	PARLE (REVERSE SEDE)		
ALOTE AFICE	ASSASSMENT DISTRICT COMMISSA 1.3		
FOR FEW COTT. FOR	rwarded Section		

PROJECT OFFICER..... DATE

(SIVERET DET

PATROL REPORT

67-3-100

REPORT NO:

DISTRICT:

19B of 1971/72

Gulf

PATROL CONDUCTED BY: B.Rowleyt)

AREA PATROLLED: Ikobi/Kairi, Upper DESIGNATION: Patrol Officer.

DURATION OF PATROL: 19/2/72 - 8/3/PERSONNEL ACCOMPANYING G. Bowame A.F.O.

LAST D.D.A. PATROL: No.10 f 1971/72UMBER OF DAYS: 17 days.

LAST O.L.G. PATROL: Nil MAP REFERENCE:

Army Series (SB 54-16) (SB 55-13)

OBJECTS OF PATROL: To conduct the 1972 House of Assembly elections

STATION:

Kikori

SUB DISTRICT: Kikori

TOTAL POPULATION OF AREA: Approx 5044

COUNCIL AREA:

Kikori

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY ELECTORATE:

Kikori Open.

The District Commissioner, Gulf District. KEREMA.

> In respect of this patrol, I attach FIELD OFFICERS JOURNAL, FOLIOS 37 TO 40 PATROL INSTRUCTIONS, THE REPORT AND MY COMMENTS, AREA STUDY UPDATING OF AREA STUDY

SITUATION REPORTS NO's 1-PATROL MAP,

DATE: 6/5/1972.

COMMISSIONER DISTRICT ASSISTANT FILE 67-3-10

The Secretary,
Department of the Administrator,
Division of Mistrict Administration, KONEDOBU.

> In respect of this patrol, I attach AREA STUDY, TRDATING OF AREA STUDY STRUATION REPORT NO'S 1 -

DISTRICT HEADQUARTERS ASSESSMENT OF PATROL & REPORT....

ABOVE AVERAGE AVERAGE BELOW AVERAGE

R.S. BELL, DISTRICT COMMISSIONER.

DATE: 12/ May 1971 .

0

P.O. Box 2396, KONEDOBU.

67-2-54.

25th May, 1972.

The District Commissioner, Gulf District, KEREMA.

KIKORI PATROL NO. 20 - 1971/72.

Reference your minute 67-3-102 of 12th May.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Situation Reports 1 and 2 arising out of the above patrol of part of the IKOBI/KAIRI Census Divisions, together with the appropriate assessments, as submitted by Mr. K. Koiara, Patrol Officer.

(T.W. ELLIS) Secretary.

PATROL REPORT

REPORT NO: 20 of 1971/72

OBJECTS OF PATROL: Census Revision

Gulf DISTRICT:

STATION:

Kikori

PATROL CONDUCTED BY: K. Koiara, P.O. SUB DISTRICT: Kikori

AREA PATROLLED: Part Ikobi/Kairi

Patrol Officer DESIGNATION:

DURATION OF PATROL: 21/3-30/3/72

PERSONNEL ACCOMPANYING: Nil

LAST O.L.G. PATROL: April, 1971.

LAST D.D.A. PATROL: February, 1972 NUMBER OF DAYS: 10 days

TOTAL POPULATION OF AREA: 1871

MAP REFERENCE: Fourmil, Army Series, Kikori SB55-13

COUNCIL AREA:

Kikori

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY ELECTORATE:

Kikori Open.

The District Commissioner, Gulf District, KEREMA.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

FIELD OFFICERS J DURNAL, FOLIOS 30 TO 32

PATROL INSTRUCTIONS,

THE REPORT AND MY COMMENTS,

AREA STUDY

UPDATING OF AREA STUDY

SITUATION REPORTS NO's 1-2

ATROL MAP,

DATE: 6/ 57 1972.

DISTRICT COMMISSIONER ASSISTANT

67-3-102

The Secretary, Department of the Administrator, Division of Mistrict Administration, KONEDOBU.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

AREA STUDY,

TRDATING OF AREA STUDY

STRUATION REPORT NO'S 1 - 2

DISTRICT HEADQUARTERS ASSESSMENT OF

PATROL & REPORT.

ADOVE AVERAGE AVERAGE

R.S. BELL, DISTRICT COMMISSIONER.

DATE: 12/5/1972.

SITUATION REPORT No. 1.

STATION.

Kikori

OFFICER COMPILING: K. Koiara, P.O.

DISTRICT:

Gulf

SUB DISTRICT:

Kikori

CENSUS DIVISION: Part Ikobi/

Kairi.

L.G. COUNCIL:

Kikori

SUBJECT

Census

The overall number of people in this part of Ikobi/ Kairi Census Division has increased. Thepopulation in the combined villages of Omati, Gibidai and Kibeni have all shown an increase.

There were not many migrations in but the increase in the population was brought about by the young people who were not recorded previously. The increase was brought about by the fact that in these villages, Omati, Gibidai and Kibeni, numbers of people came forward (mainly younger people) whose names where not recorded in the Census books. Upon questioning these people stated that they were not new migrations, but had not previously been censused. They therefore had to be recorded as new entries. There also appeared to be a number of children in younger age groups who also had not previously been censused. who also had not previously been censused.

A rather convincing picture is presented by the former Officers who conducted census in this area.

The total number of births is fairly constant with that recorded in the previous census but it will be noted that the total number of deaths has dropped considerably.

For census figures see Appendix A attached.

Kairi Koiara Patrol Officer

Kain Korain

CENSUS DIVISION - IKOBI/KAIRI

APPENDIX 'A'

VILLAGE	MAD M	ULTS F	M C	HILD	M M	IRTH F	MIGRA IN	OFT OF THE PROPERTY OF THE PRO	M DEA	THS F
OMATI	120	123	145	91	6	5	4	15	-	2
GIBIDAI	27	29	34	31	2	-	3	13	1	1
KIBENI	54	53	46	48	10	5	4	-	2	4
TOTAL	201	205	225	170	18	10	11	28	3	7

PIGE 1. (COLOUR GREEN).

SITUATION REPORT NO. 1.

DISTRICT GULF SUB-DISTRICT KIKORI

CENSUS DIVISION Part Ikobi/Kairi L.G. COUNCIL KIKORI

SUBJECT: CENSUS.

S'B-DISPRICT OFFICE KIKORI

ASSESSMENT ASSISTANT DISTRICT COMUSSIONER

MATE RECEIVED 3/4/1972

It is unlikely that after years of census by experienced officers there are people still not entered in the census registers. What has possibly occurred is that through inaccurate spelling of names people have failed to identify absent people with their names as in the book in past censuses and officers not being able to relate the name to any person have decided there is no such person and removed the name from the register.

What also occurrs very frequently is that a family moves to another village for a year. It is removed from the register by a censusing officer on the advise of the village people, then the following year the family moves back, often not even being aware they have been removed from the register.

The reduced death rate is most likely due directly to improved health services by the provision of the Aid Post at Omati.

ACTION TAKEN : Nil required.

. : 111000 "W.

SCD & Many A. A. A. D. C.

(REVERSE SIDE)

DISTRICT OFFICE KEREMA.

ASSESSMENT DISTRICT COMMISSIONE

DATE RECEIVED

12th May, 1972.

The Assistant District Commissioner has summed up the situation.

From the compilation of the common roll it was found that registers of these areas were donfused through groupings, migration, etc., entered or deleted with no explanatory notes.

ACTION TAKEN: The subject of new registers and the instruction of officers as to the census requirements has been brought to the A.D.C's. attention. He has been endeavouring to have the situation improved.

SGD Bally
DATE 12/5/72

HEADQUARTERS
DATE RECEIVED

Forwarded _____ Section

PROJECT OFFICER.....

SITUATION REPORT No. 2.

STATION:

Kikori

OFFICER COMPILING: Kairi Koiara, P.O.

DISTRICT:

Gulf

SUB DISTRICT:

Kikori

CENSUS DIVISION: Part Ikobi/Kairi.L.G. COUNCIL:

Kikori

ECONOMIC

The Ikobi/Kairi contains the two largest resettlement schemes of Kaiam and Omati. Omati is the better known.

The scheme at Omati was started by the people themselves under the leadership of an ex-farmer trainee, Peni Bori.

Omati has had the benefit of Administration Assistant. Such things as a Government School, an Aid Post, a Rural Development Assistant. In addition the Omati people have been turning out bricks for their own school for which the Administration paid them.

The attitude of Omati people is quite different. The have developed the attitude of "let the Government do it" or "let the Government pay us for doing it". They sense, I feel, that the Administration has committed so much money to the scheme, that it cannot be allowed to fail, and they have adjusted their attitude accordingly.

During discussion the people were told that the success or otherwise of Omati scheme depended on the amount of work they were willing to put into it and not on the smount of money and personnel contributed by the Administration.

The Omati/Paibuna people of Gibidai and Kibeni have also shown interest in the Omati scheme and prefer to develop their own land. The Gibidai and Kibeni people are currently engaged in building a road to link their villages with the Omati scheme and the villagers have also opened blocks of 20 acres each along each side of the road. About 2 miles was constructed by Gibidais and about one mile was constructed by Kibenis before the Administration helped them with tools. The Administration has helped them with tools.

Marketing of their goods may be a problem but I believe that when the road linked up with Omati then they will be alright.

In all areas of Ikobi/Kairi, increased activities on the part of the Division of District Administration and the Department of Agriculture is now indicated. Those who are not participating in the resettlement schemes should be encouraged to do so. Those who are participating should be continually encouraged to keep up.

> Kairi Koisra Patrol Officer

Kair Kon

(COLOUR GREEN).

SITUATION REPORT NO. 2.

STATECTKIKORI	OFFICER COMPILING . K. Kojara.
DISTRICTGUIF	SUB-DISTRICT KIKORI
CENSUS DIVISION Part Ikobi/Kairi.	L.G. COUNCILKIKORI

SUBJECT : ECONOMIC

SUB-DISERICT OFFICE KIKORI

ASSESSMENT ASSISTANT DISTRICT COMPETIONER

DATE RECEIVED

3/4/72

This contains very little situation report material. No progress report on agricultural extension at Omati or Kibeni has been given.

Mr. Koiara must realise that any group of people will "try" for what they think they may get away with. It is the Patrol Officer's job to give them the correct perspective and guidance. I do consider that Mr. Koiara's assessment of the attitude of the Omati people is accurate.

Continual encouragement of agricultural extention schemes is being given by both Department of the Administrator and Department of Agriculture staff. All possible facilities are being supplied in the case of Omati to endeavour to get the people to move in and remain there. To date the Administration has assisted with a primary school, the provision of advisory staff, an aid post and Rural Development funds for a wharf and the Omati-Gibidai-Kibeni road, and all see coconuts used by the schemes. All water transportation of materials has also been provided by the Administration. In all, no small contribution.

ACTION TAKEN: No action is required on this situation report.

SCD . S. Mayner ! ... Alans.

DATE ... 6th May. 1972.....

PAGE 2
(REVERSE SIDE)

DISTRICT	OFFICE
KEREMA.	

ASSESSMENT DISTRICT COMMISSIONE!

DATE RECEIVED

12th May, 1972.

The Assistant District Commissioner's comments cover the situation. Continual encouragement is essential to any of these schemes.

ACTION TAKEN: None required. The Assistant District Commissioner is well aware of the situation.

SGD Billa DATE PASTI

HEADQUARTERS
DATE RECEIVED

Forwarded _____ Section

PROJECT OFFICER.....

DAN 67. 2. 62. 67-2-62

RETHERT OF THE ADMINI 30/2 (1972

P.O. Box 2396. KONEDOBU.

21st June, 1972.

The District Commissioner, Gulf District, KENEWA.

KIKURI PATROL NO. 21 OF 1971/72.

Reference your minute of 7th June, 1972.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of your minute arising out of the above patrol of Part Goaribari Gensus Division, together with the appropriate assessment, as submitted by Mr. P. Maynard, Assistant District Commissioner.

Please forward a photo-copy of page on; of Mr. Maynard's Patrol Report.

I require a record of the "Objects of the Patrol".

(T.W. ELLIS) Secretary.

67-3-102

The Secretary, Department of the Administrator, KONEDOBU.

A copy of page 1 is attached.

a/DISTRICT COMMISSIONER.

27.6.72

REPORT NO. 19 of 1971/78

Kikori

OFFICER COMPILING Mr. P.

DISTRICT

culf

SUB DISTRICT

Kikori

DIVISION Goaribari (part) L.G. COUNCIL , Ikobi/Kairi (part)

Kikori

INTRODUCTION

From the 8th to 13th May, 1972, myself in company with Mr. Dodobsi Wautei, M.H.A. visited Bisi resettlement scheme in the Goariberi Consus Division and resettlement scheme in the Ikobi/ Kairi Census Division. In addition, Gibidai and Kibeni Villages in the latter census division were also visited. Patrol transport tetween Kikori and Omati was by river truck powered by a 40hp curboard motor. Between Omati and Kibeni was covered on foot.

The purpose of this patrol was fivefold.

- Post election political education.
- Assess and inspect progress on the Cmati-Kibeni section of the omati Turama road.
- Inspect closely forest timber potential along the proposed Omati Kibeni road route.
- Inspection of the Administration settlement area at Omati.
- Encouragement of the Bisi resettlement scheme through constructing a tank stand and catchment area and installing a fibre glass water tank for the village water supply. Also encouragement through general discussion.

On Tuesday, 9th May, an inspection was made of all resettlement blocks and remaining timber potential along the old A.P.C. road from the Omati River to the No. 2 oil rig site. This trip was made by the Kikori Local Government Council tractor which is now based at Omati to assist road work. From Omati wharf to the No. 2. rig site was estimated at approximately 10 miles, the road is in good vehicular condition for the whole distance.

On Wednesday, 10th April, the patrol walked to Kibeni via Gibidai. The patrol followed along the proposed vehicular road route as far as Gibidai and then by a "Papuan shortcut" to Kibeni. Total walking time approximately 6 hours. The shortcut consisted of 2% hours slogging through knee deep swamp, crossing hazzardous single log bridges and then a ½ hour cance trip, all in torrential rain. The following day on the return trip the alternative, the proposed vehicular road route, was travelled, and turned out to be a pleasant 2% hour walk along a good track through big timber country.

POST ELECTION POLITICAL FOUCATION

At all centres visited, M.H.A. Mr. Dodobai Wautai explained the new coalition government to the people. Care was taken to point out which parties had joined and the importance of the formation of this government. The role of the Administration as the work force of the government was again emphasised. Mr. Nautai's discussions with the groups at the respective centres were allettended and assisted by myself. The imminence of self government was also pushed and the people told of Mr. Somare's statement in Australia that the Territory wanted home rule within 12 months. The people offered little but appeared to have a much improved comprehension of the idea of self government. It was particularly noticed that they me longer offered the immediate resistance they have in years past whenever the term self government was mentioned. Although the majority of the people still seem dubious and in teed express their dubiousness, it would appear seem dubious and indeed express their dubiousness, it would app

ton 67.2-62 3

67-3-104/1615

District Office, KERSMA. Gulf District

3rd July, 1972.



Assistant District Commissioner, Sub District Office, KIKORI.

PATROL REPORT KIKORI NO. 23 - 71/72 BY a/A.D.C. MR. P. MAYNARD TO CRAMA CENSUS DIVISION

Receipt of your Patrol Report Number 23- 71/72 to the abovementioned area is acknowledged with thanks.

As noted in my memorandum 67-3-102/1554 of 9th June, to yourself, the post election political education talks and what information was elicited as a result should have been the subject of a separate situation report.

Readquartors wants to know about 'general desires, progress, attitude, reactions to proposals and special problems' therefore any patrol report, but most particular / those compiledby a Senier Officer of your rank should have at least one Situation Report covering matters of pelitical significance.

The topics covered under the headings of 'Post elections, Political Educations' in this report should have been incorporated in a Situation Report terminating at Headquarters.

Please ensure you do this in future. Your Report has been classed as average.

H.S.PEGG a/District Commissioner.

c.c. Secretary,
Department of the Administrator,
Division of District Administration,
KONED BU.

A copy of my memorandum to the Assistant District Commissioner, Kikori together with the Patrol Report itself is being sent to you because of the remarks above and those contained in your memorandum 67-2-62 of 21st June, 1972.

a District Commissioner.

1



P.O. Box 2396, KONEDOBU.

67-2-62

21st June, 1972.

The District Commissioner, Gulf District, KEREMA.

KIKERI PATROL NO. 21 OF 1971/72.

Reference your minute of 7th June, 1972.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of your minute arising out of the above patrol of Part Goaribari Census Division, together with the appropriate assessment, as submitted by Mr. P. Maynard, Assistant District Commissioner.

Please forward a photo-copy of page one of Mr. Mayhard's Patrol Report.

I require a record of the "Objects of the Patrol".

(T.W. ELLIS)

PATROL REPORT

EFORN NO. 21 0 1971/72 DISTRICT: Gulf STATION: PATROL CONDUCTED BY: P. Maynard SUB DISCRICT: AREA PATROLLED: Goaribari (part) DESIGNATION: DURATION OF PATROL: 8-13/5/1972

LAST D.D.A. PATROL: Feb/March, 1972. PERSONNEL AUCOMPANYING: Nil LAST O.L.G. PATROL: April, 1971.

MAP RE ERENCE: Fourmil Series Awarra River and Kikori

OBJECTS OF PATROL: See page 1 of

Patrol Report. Kikori

Kikori A/A.D.C.

NUMBER OF DAYS:

TOTAL POPULATION OF AREA:

Bisi 292 Omati 407

COUNCIL AREA:

Kikori L.G.C.

HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY ELECTORATE:

KIKORI OPEN.

The District Commissioner, Gulf District, KEREMA

> In respect of this patrol, I attach FIELD OFFICERS JOURNAL, POLIOS 72 TO 74 PATROL INSTRUCTIONS THE REPORT AND VY COMPETTS AREA STUDY UPDATING OF AREA STUDY SITUATION REPORTS NO'S 1-PATROL MAP

DATE: 2/6/19/2.

A/Assistant district Commissioner

The Secretary, Department of the Administrator, Division of District Administration, KONEDOBU

In respect of this patrol, I attach

AREA STUDY (UPDATING OF AREA STUDY SITUATION REPORT NO'S 1-........

........ DISTRICT HEADQUARTERS ASSESSMENT OF ABOVE AVERAGE PATROL & REPORT AVERAGE

BELOW AVERAGE

PS Bell.

DATE: 7 / 6/1972

R.S.BELL, DISTRICT COMMISSIONER



TERRITORY OF PAPUA AND NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORT

District of Gulf Park 22 of 1971/72
Report No.
Patrol Conducted by
Patrol Conducted by B. A. Rowley Area Patrolled Mobil Kairi (Pad) Upper & Lower Twan Goardoni
Patrol Accompanied by Europeans
Patrol Accompanied by Europeans Natives M. V. Ruby Crew 10m0 Duration—From 30 / 3 /1972 to 7 5 /1972
Duration—From 30 / 3 /1972 to 1972 ,
Number of Days4 2
Did Medical Assistant Accompany?
Did Medical Assistant Accompany?
Medical /19
Map Reference
Objects of Patrol
Director of District Administration, PORT MORESBY.
Forwarded, please.
717/1071 H.S. Vegg. A)
7 / 7 / 1972. Al District Commissioner
A District Commissioner P
Amount Paid for War Damage Compensation \$
Amount Paid from D.N.E. Trust Fund \$
Amount paid from P.E.D.P. Trust Fund

P.O. Box 2396, KONEDOBU.

67-2-86

30th August, 1972.

The District Commissioner, Gulf District, KEREMA.

opi

KIKORI PATROL NO. 22 OF 1971/72.

Reference your minute 67-3-103 of the 23md August.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Situation Reports
1 to 4 arising out of the above patrol of the Upper and Lower
Turuma and Goaribari Census Divisions, together with the
appropriate assessments, as submitted by Mr. B.A. Rowley,
Patrol Officer.

This report should have been submitted as two separate reports, one for the period 21st March to 30th March, 1972 and the other for 23rd May to 27th May, 1972. The undue delay in reporting the information obtained by the patrol indicates that the four Situation Reports have been submitted purely as a formal record of the patrol.

Copies of Patrol Instructions are not required, they should terminate at your office.

(S.J. PEARSALL)

67-3-103/1726 District Office, KERLEMA. Gulf District. 23rd August, 1972. District Local Government Officer, Fost Office Box 23, KIKORI PATROL REPORT 22/71-72 BY MR. B. A. ROWLEY P.O. TO INCBI-KAIRI AND UPPER AND LOWER TURAMA DENSUS DIVISIONS. Please find enclosed photostat copy of the following:-Situation Report 4 - 'Attitude to Kikori Local Government Council' Assessemtns by the Assistant District Commissioner on above. Pages 2 and 3 of the abovementioned Report, referring to Council Projects in the Kikori area, they may be of interest. Ce Seretans Afaithe & Cametal, Kouedobn E.S.PEGG 2/District Commissioner.

District Office

Date Received

Assessment District Commissioner

All Officers conducting patrols in this District have been asked to make the role of the Public Servents in Papua and New Guinea a feature of Political Education.

Action Taken:

Sgd. Date

Headquarters

Date Received

Forwarded Section

Project Officer....

Date....

Govt. Print.-1793/40,000.-5.72.

tationKIK	ORI	Officer Compiling	B.A.ROWLEY	
	F			
Up	per and Lower Tura	ma.		1
Census Division	Goaribari	L.G. Council	kikori.	
ubject: POLI	TICAL EDUCATION		*	
ubdistrict Office		Assessment Assistan	District Commissioner	
Date Received				
3rd July, 19	72.			
adequately.	Mr. Rowley appear	rs to have cove	red this subject	
the relation The people m	pon which considers ship between the Ho ust be made to real	able emphasis mouse of Assemblise that public	ot commented on by Mr. ust now be placed is y and the Administration servants are the race, colour or creed.	on.
				(
			1	(
			///.	
action Taken:	Vil.	/	///	
		//		
		11/	11 /	
		Sgd	onu.	
		Date. 7th Jul	ly, 1972.	
			A STATE OF THE PARTY OF THE PAR	-
				NO DEPA
				2012

SITUATION REPORT No. 1.

Station	KIKORI	Officer Compiling	B.A. ROWLEY, P.O.
District	GULF	.Subdistrict	KIKORI
Cencus Division	Upper Turama and Lower Turama, Goaribari	.L.G. Council	KIKORI

(For the reporting of information specifically of Headquarters value and requiring Headquarters knowledge or actions. Information is required on matters of political significance, important trends in the economic and social structure, cult and unrest situations, law and order problems, and miscellaneous matters that Headquarters needs to know. One report will be complied for each specific topic. Each to be submitted to Headquarters in duplicate.)

(Use Reverse side if necessary)

Govt. Print.-1792/40,000.-5.72

Subject: POLITICAL EDUCATION

In the Upper and Lower Turama the people were advised that the candidate elected to the Kikori Open Electorate was DODOBAI WAUTAI and that TOM KORAEA was elected to the seat of Gulf Regional. The people said that they were happy and pleased that these men had been elected, and said that they hoped that these men would not push Self Government onto them. As the political affiliations of DODOBAI WAUTAI were unknown at the time of visiting the Turama, the people were not advised of his leanings.

The Goaribari census division was patrolled at a later date, and a full political education talk was given to the people, pointing out that Self Government was very close and that Independence was only a few years away. I told the people of the time table talked about by the Chief Minister, Mr. Michael Somation an A.B.C. interview, and the people expressed some concern over Independence, but were happy about Self Government. The views of the people have changed now that they realise Self Government is imminent, and they are prepared to accept it.

The talks given to the villagers lasted for about 11 hours with a question and answer time after this. The talks given followed very closely that set out in the Administration published booklet "Government and Independence" and the people were told of statements made by the Chief Minister. The people were told that Self Government and Independence would come when the House of Assembly wanted it.

Sgd: 27/c/72

Date: 27/c/72

	SITUATION		
			B.A. ROWLEY, P.O.
District	GULF	Subdistrict	KIKORI
Census Division	Upper and Lower Turam Goaribari.	a, L.G. Council	KIKORI
Subject: E	CONOMIC OBPORTUNITY.		
Subdistrict Offic	•	Assessment Assist	ant District Commissioner
VIKORI Date Received			
3rd July,	1972.		
	he Goaribari Census Di further two loans for	vision. There	ent Bank loans for fishing a are none in the Turama rently being processed for
operate in fish, crais operate control in Mr. W.J.M Mr. J.John be fishin necessary lb for ba	ing barge type vessel of the coastal Goaribar bs, prawns and any othe ing urder the company s not yet finalised, so Senior of Delta Stormson of Lae and Mr. B. g, they are solely buy, supplying nets. Cur	named "M.V. I i, Urama and er commercial name of Delts hareholders I es, Kikori, I Owner of Lad ing from the rent purchast or other fish	ow arrived. It is a 50ft Matenai". The vessel will Turama areas purchasing I delta produce. The barga Fisheries and although known to the writer are Mr. R.E.Pahl, of Goroka, e. The company will not people and even, where ing rates are 10 cents per h. The arrival of the bar ustry in this area.
has not end by Mr. Ro the area to the Co have not imately 5	Baird coolroom for ins ntered into a business wley in his report, bu through purchasing the uncil on poundage pass yet been worked out bu	tallation at partnership t is assisting freezer. Thing through t it is though mundi. This	500 cubic ct (8'x8'x8') Veiru Mission. The Counce with the mission as state and the fishing industry in the Mission is to pay commit the freezer. Final detail ght the rate will be appropriately freezer should be operation.
	Artifacts are indeed amount spent by artifa 72 financial year at a	ct collector	industry. An educated great sin this sub district durage.
teams and this area through c Actor Pace: with the was left young men	interesting and pleasi money in the area fro has in one respect be asual exployment, ther e to develop their own cessation of explorati virtually destitute.	ng to read. m the late free unfortunate was no incurrence village lever on in the milit is thus the milit is the milit is thus the milit is the military milita	In having oil exploration orties to the mid sixties, the rebeing ample more entire over this period for exploration of sixties we subsequently districtly pleasing to settle a more self sufficient
Action ta	ken: Nil required.	Sgd/	7th July, 1972.
I I			

SITUATION REPORT No. 2.

opia

ion

Station	KIKORI	Officer CompilingB.	A. ROWLEY, P.O.
District	GULF	SubdistrictKI	KORI
	Inner Tiroma and	LOWER L.G. Council KI	
(For the report or actions. In and social stru Headquarters	rting of information specification is required on a acture, cult and unrest sit	cally of Headquarters value and requirementers of political significance, important and order problems, as out will be complied for each specific	ortant trends in the economic nd miscellaneous matters that
	· (U	Ise Reverse side if necessary)	Govt. Print.—1792/40,000.—5.72.
Subject:E	CONOMIC OPPORTUN	IT.Y.	
low Terring thei ground. and as t bounty p by the p people w Goaribarin the 1 what has	Copra. With the itory price of Cor copra and letter As it is very do the copra Marketing aid to Copra progresent bounty of ill produce any in C.D. Copra to ast 12 months.	of this area has for the low world market price opra, the producers in ing a substantial quant oubtful whether the coping Board has been talkiducers due to the strait \$45.00 per ton, it is more copra than they are the value of approximate this is only a very small other years, and compid for Copra was substantial.	this area are abandon- city of it rot on the ora price will rise, and about lowing the an being put on reserve doubtful that the re at present. In the cely \$2400 was produced all amount compared to pared to what would be
	ceived now for c	have expressed concern opra and are saying that because of this low re	at they do not wish to
to be \$2 unity th pattern to make people n	stimate puts mon- 500 for the Goar at the people wi of the Kikori pe- money. The fish	now looking towards fisely received from fishing ibari C.D. This is a table work at, as it fits ople, and requires litting industry has barely interest in purchasing management.	ng in the past 12 month type of economic opport into the cultural the energy to be spent started, and the
purchase Veiru Un commerci The Kiko	which will be see all varieties of ited Church has al buyers of fisher L.G.C. has go intending to pur	s, Kikori is awaiting at up on a barge and will fish from the village a 1200 lb freezer, and h at present, and they he into business partner chase a 10,000 lb freezer.	l be used as a base to e people. At present they are the sole only purchase Baramand ership with Veiru Missi
	1111/3		OVER.
Sgd: Z	7/6/12		
-			
	4		

It can be expected that the people who wish to make money by fishing could make \$30.00 or more per week each if they each have 2 nets,

opla

For those people who do not have the required capital to start in this business, Delta Stores is offering them a loan of \$150 each person to purchase a net and an outboard motor, so that they cannot say, "I do not have the opportunity to make money".

The making of artifacts is another major money earning concern, and approximately \$1100 was made from the sale of artifacts in the Goaribari area in the previous 12 months.

The amount of \$620 was made by a young man from Samoa village by the sale of artifacts, and he makes artifacts with the help of 5 other young men from Samoa Village. The Man, Isaia-Amua, has primary school education and organises the young people in his village into making artifacts and catching fish. He told me that the young people work, because they want to earh money, but the old people are not interested in working. Isaia has had one Development Bank Loan, with which he purchased fish nets, and he has repaid this loan. He is now taking cut another loan to purchase more nets and an outboard motor. He with his friends helping him, have sold about \$200 worth of fish in the last 3 months.

The pattern, that it is the young people who are working to improve the economy of the villages can be seen throughout the Goaribari, Upper and Lower Turama area. In most cases the main money earners in the villages are young people who have had some form of education, and most of them think that the old people are not interested in working.

Basically the production of Copra and other forms of money earning is carried out be one or two men who are friends, or is done by the family group. Ero is the only village where Copra is made by the village as a whole, and this is organised by the Councillor OMO.

In conclusion, I feel that the hope for this area in economic advancement lies in the hands of the young people, not in the hands of the old men. Also whatever methods are used in economic advancement, such as crops, and ways to earn money, must be based on the culture of these people. I see no reason why the people cannot have a good economy, if they are prepared to work at it.

District Office		Assessment District Co	mmissioner
Date Received	11/1/2		
	It would appear the	officer has 'begged not satisfactory, or s was specific in the ey's seniority and abi	instructions on this
Action Taken:	ter has been brought	to the A.D.C. s/a/ta	tiff in patrol
correspondenc	e.	Sgd.	Disffet Cormissionet
Headquarters		Date	
Date Received	1		
(
	Forwarded		
	rorwarded		
			i.a.
		Project Officer	
		Project Officer	
Govt. Print,—1793	5/40,000.—5.72.		

0

T

SITUATION REPORT No. 4.

Opi

The attitude of the people to the Kikori Council does not surprise me. From personal observation of the Council's neglect of the villages, I am surprised the Council has any standing what so				ngB.A. ROWLEY, P.O.	
Action Taken: Future patrols will be instructed to discominate pro-Council information. Mr. Rowley's remarks have been passed on to assist the fishing industry in that area. Action Taken: Future patrols will be instructed to discominate pro-Council information. Mr. Rowley's remarks have been passed on to assist the fishing industry in that area.	District	GULF	Subdistrict	KIKORI	
Assessment Assistant District Commissioner (IKORI) The attitude of the people to the Kikori Council does not surprise me. From personal observation of the Council's neglect of the villages, I am surprised the Council has any standing what so ever. It is hoped that the Council's image will improve with (1) the current programme to complete and repair unserviceable water supplies. (2) the purchase of a work boat to facilitate works programmes and to act as a produce collection unit, and (3) the purchase and installation of a large capacity freezer at Veiru to assist the fishing industry in that area.	Census Divisio			KIKORI.	6
Assessment Assistant District Commissioner (IKCRI Date Received 3rd July, 1972. The attitude of the people to the Kikori Council does not surprise me. From personal observation of the Council's neglect of the villages, I am surprised the Council has any standing what so ever. It is hoped that the Council's image will improve with the current programme to complete and repair unserviceable vater supplies. (2) the purchase of a work boat to facilitate works programmes and to act as a produce collection unit, and (3) the purchase and installation of a large capacity freezer at Veiru to assist the fishing industry in that area. Action Taken: Future patrols will be instructed to disseminate pro-Council information. Mr. Rowley's remarks have been passed on to the Council deministrative Adviser for his information and corrective action has been discussed. The main conclusion was from the conclusion of the council activities and thereafter properly maintaineds.					
The attitude of the people to the Kikori Council does not currents me. From personal observation of the Council's neglect of the villages, I am surprised the Council has any standing what so ever. It is hoped that the Council's image will improve with the current programme to complete and repair unserviceable vater supplies. (2) the purchase of a work boat to facilitate works programmes and to act as a produce collection unit, and (3) the purchase and installation of a large capacity freezer at Veiru to assist the fishing industry in that area. Action Taken: Future patrols will be instructed to disseminate pro-Council information. Mr. Rowley's remarks have been passed on to the Council administrative Adviser for his information and corrective action has been discussed. The main conclusion was former that it must be measured that all Council projects are carried through to their conclusion and thereafter properly maintaineds.					
The attitude of the people to the Kikori Council does not surprise me. From personal observation of the Council's neglect of the villages, I am surprised the Council has any standing what so ever. It is hoped that the Council's image will improve with - (1) the current programme to complete and repair unserviceable vater supplies. (2) the purchase of a work boat to facilitate works programmes and to act as a produce collection unit, and (3) the purchase and installation of a large capacity freezer at Veiru to assist the fishing industry in that area. Action Taken: Future patrols will be instructed to disseminate pro-Council information. Mr. Rowley's remarks have been passed on to the Council information and confrective action has been discussed. The main conclusion was fourier that it must be ensured that all Council projects are carried through to their conclusing and thereafter properly maintaineds.	Subdistrict Off	fice	Assessment Ass	istant District Commissioner	
The attitude of the people to the Kikori Council does not surprise me. From personal observation of the Council's neglect of the villages, I am surprised the Council has any standing what so ever. It is hoped that the Council's image will improve with the current programme to complete and repair unserviceable water supplies. (2) the purchase of a work boat to facilitate works programmes and to act as a produce collection unit, and (3) the purchase and installation of a large capacity freezer at Veiru to assist the fishing industry in that area. Action Taken: Future patrols will be instructed to disseminate pro-Council information. Mr. Rowley's remarks have been passed on to the Council information and corrective action has been discussed. The main conclusion was aff council to must be ensured that all Council projects are carried through to their conclusion thereafter properly maintaineds.	KIKORI Date Received	ı			
Action Taken: Future patrols will be instructed to disseminate pro-Council information. Mr. Rowley's remarks have been passed on to the Council projects are carried through to their concellusion and thereafter properly maintaineds.	3rd July	, 1972.			
(1) the current programme to complete and repair unserviceable water supplies. (2) the purchase of a work boat to facilitate works programmes and to act as a produce collection unit, and (3) the purchase and installation of a large capacity freezer at Veiru to assist the fishing industry in that area. Action Taken: Future patrols will be instructed to disseminate pro-Council information. Mr. Rowley's remarks have been passed on to the Council administrative Adviser for his information and corrective action has been discussed. The main conclusion was for pare that it must be ensured that all Council projects are carried through to their conclusional thereafter properly maintaineds.		me. From person	nal observation of	the Council's neglect	of
Action Taken: Future patrols will be instructed to disseminate pro-Council information. Mr. Rowley's remarks have been passed on to the Council industrative Adviser for his information and corrective action has been discussed. The main conclusion was if course that it must be ensured that all Council projects are carried through to their conclusional thereafter properly maintaineds.		the current p			
Action Taken: Future patrols will be instructed to disseminate pro-Council information. Mr. Rowley's remarks have been passed on to the Council Administrative Adviser for his information and corrective action has been discussed. The main conclusion was of course that it must be ensured that all Council projects are carried through to their conclusional thereafter properly maintaineds:					ammes
Action Taken: Future patrols will be instructed to disseminate pro-Council information. Mr. Rowley's remarks have been passed on to the Council administrative Adviser for his information and corrective action has been discussed. The main conclusion was if course that it must be ensured that all Council projects are carried through to their conclusion thereafter properly maintaineds:	(3)	the purchase	and installation of	a large capacity fre	ezer
information. Mr. Rowley's remarks have been passed on to the Council Administrative Adviser for his information and corrective action has been discussed. The main conclusion was of course that it must be ensured that all Council projects are carried through to their conclusion thereafter properly maintaineds: Publicity of Council activities	at Veiru	to assist the f	ishing industry in	that area.	
information. Mr. Rowley's remarks have been passed on to the Council Administrative Adviser for his information and corrective action has been discussed. The main conclusion was of course that it must be ensured that all Council projects are carried through to their conclusion thereafter properly maintaineds: Publicity of Council activities					
information. Mr. Rowley's remarks have been passed on to the Council Administrative Adviser for his information and corrective action has been discussed. The main conclusion was of course that it must be ensured that all Council projects are carried through to their conclusion thereafter properly maintaineds: Publicity of Council activities					(
information. Mr. Rowley's remarks have been passed on to the Council Administrative Adviser for his information and corrective action has been discussed. The main conclusion was of course that it must be ensured that all Council projects are carried through to their conclusion thereafter properly maintaineds: Publicity of Council activities					
information. Mr. Rowley's remarks have been passed on to the Council Administrative Adviser for his information and corrective action has been discussed. The main conclusion was of course that it must be ensured that all Council projects are carried through to their conclusion thereafter properly maintaineds: Publicity of Council activities					
information. Mr. Rowley's remarks have been passed on to the Council Administrative Adviser for his information and corrective action has been discussed. The main conclusion was of course that it must be ensured that all Council projects are carried through to their conclusion thereafter properly maintaineds: Publicity of Council activities					
information. Mr. Rowley's remarks have been passed on to the Council Administrative Adviser for his information and corrective action has been discussed. The main conclusion was of course that it must be ensured that all Council projects are carried through to their conclusion thereafter properly maintaineds: Publicity of Council activities					
information. Mr. Rowley's remarks have been passed on to the Council Administrative Adviser for his information and corrective action has been discussed. The main conclusion was of course that it must be ensured that all Council projects are carried through to their conclusion thereafter properly maintaineds: Publicity of Council activities					N.
information. Mr. Rowley's remarks have been passed on to the Council Administrative Adviser for his information and corrective action has been discussed. The main conclusion was of course that it must be ensured that all Council projects are carried through to their conclusion thereafter properly maintaineds: Publicity of Council activities					
information. Mr. Rowley's remarks have been passed on to the Council Administrative Adviser for his information and corrective action has been discussed. The main conclusion was of course that it must be ensured that all Council projects are carried through to their conclusion thereafter properly maintaineds: Publicity of Council activities					
information. Mr. Rowley's remarks have been passed on to the Council Administrative Adviser for his information and corrective action has been discussed. The main conclusion was of course that it must be ensured that all Council projects are carried through to their conclusion thereafter properly maintaineds: Publicity of Council activities					
information. Mr. Rowley's remarks have been passed on to the Council Administrative Adviser for his information and corrective action has been discussed. The main conclusion was of course that it must be ensured that all Council projects are carried through to their conclusion thereafter properly maintaineds: Publicity of Council activities					
Administrative Adviser for his information and corrective action has been discussed. The main conclusion was if course that it must be ensured that all Council projects are carried through to their conclusion thereafter properly maintaineds: Publicity of Council activities					
ensured that all Council projects are carried through to their conclusion thereafter properly maintained and thereafter properly maintained and the conclusion of Council activities	Action Taken	: Future patrol	s will be instructe	ed to disseminate pro-	Counci
and thereafter properly maintained council activities	informat: Administ	ion. Mr. Rowley rative Adviser for	's remarks have been or his information	en passed/on/to the Co	uncil/
	informat: Administrate been disc	ion. Mr. Rowley rative Adviser fo cussed. The main	's remarks have been or his information n conclusion was	and corrective action	uncil/ has
	informat: Administrated discensured there	ion. Mr. Rowley rative Adviser focussed. The mainthat all Council eafter properly	's remarks have been or his information on conclusion was for projects are carrimaintaine.	and corrective action and corrective action course that it must led through to their e	uncil/ has be onelusi
	information Administration disconsisted the consured to the consument of t	ion. Mr. Rowley rative Adviser focussed. The mainthat all Council eafter properly of Council act.	's remarks have been or his information on conclusion was projects are carring maintained or conclusion was projects are carring to the conclusion of the co	en passed on to the Co and corrective action course that it must ea through to their e	uncil/ has be onclusi
	information Administration disconsisted the consument of	ion. Mr. Rowley rative Adviser focussed. The mainthat all Council eafter properly of Council act.	's remarks have been or his information on conclusion was projects are carring maintained or conclusion was projects are carring to the conclusion of the co	en passed on to the Co and corrective action course that it must ea through to their e	uncil/ has/ be onclusi
	information Administration disconsured to the republicity	ion. Mr. Rowley rative Adviser focussed. The mainthat all Council eafter properly of Council act.	's remarks have been or his information on conclusion was projects are carring maintained or conclusion was projects are carring to the conclusion of the co	en passed on to the Co and corrective action course that it must ea through to their e	uncil/ has/ be onclusi
	information Administration disconsisted the consured to the consument of t	ion. Mr. Rowley rative Adviser focussed. The mainthat all Council eafter properly of Council act.	's remarks have been or his information on conclusion was projects are carring maintained or conclusion was projects are carring to the conclusion of the co	en passed on to the Co and corrective action course that it must ea through to their e	uncil/ has be onelusi
	information Administration disconsisted the consured to the consument of t	ion. Mr. Rowley rative Adviser focussed. The mainthat all Council eafter properly of Council act.	's remarks have been or his information on conclusion was projects are carring maintained or conclusion was projects are carring to the conclusion of the co	en passed on to the Co and corrective action course that it must ea through to their e	uncil/ has be onelusi

SITUATION REPORT No. 4.

Station	KIKORI	Officer Compiling.	B.A. HOWLEY, P.O.
	GILF	Subdistrict	KIKORI
District	Upper and Lower	I C Council	KIKORI
Cencus Divis	Upper and Lower	LL.G. Council	1

(For the reporting of information specifically of Headquarters value and requiring Headquarters knowledge or actions. Information is required on matters of political significance, important trends in the economic and social structure, cult and unrest situations, law and order problems, and misce aneous matters that Headquarters needs to know. One report will be complied for each specific topic. Each to be submitted to Headquarters in duplicate.)

(Use Reverse side if necessary)

Govt. Print.-1792/40,000.-5.72.

Subject: ATTITUDE TO KIKORI LOCAL GOVERNMENT COUNCIL.

Op

When the people were asked first of all what they thought of Kikori L.G.C. the people answered that they were happy with it. When asked what the Council had done for them, the people would usually start saying that the Council hadn't done much for them, and in several villages \$151 and Famel' the people said that they were not particularly happy with the Council. This was due to half completed Council projects in these villages.

The Tipeowo people said that they were not happy the Council as the Council had never given them snything although they paid tax, and they said that the Councillor for the village never came and saw them.

Denerally, the Council needs more goodwill from the people, and needs to show the village people what it is actually doing.

Sgd: 27/2/72
Date: 27/2/72

oplat Page 2 District Office Assessment District Commissioner Date Received Not Situation Report material, Officer and Assistant District Commissioner have been so instructed. Action Taken: Date. Headquarters Date Received Forwarded. .Section Project Officer..

opla

715t11ct	GULF Upper and Lower Turama	SubdistrictKIKORI
Census Division	Goaribari	L.G. Council KIKORJ
Subject: LAN	D. RE_SETTLEMENT	
Subdistrict Office		Assessment Assistant District Commissioner
Cate Received		
3rd July,	1972.	
tax obliga female tax	tion is greatly exagge	that they have no means to meet their rated. To find \$10 (\$8 male tax, \$2 ave only to produce one of the following
a.	Approx. 10 average si @ 10 cents per 1b.	ze barramundi (between 10 & 15 lbs
b.		sago (500 lbs) @ 2 cents per lb.
с.	At local market price	e @ 2 cents per lb (Admin. price). s only about half this amount as er rates by the item (eg. bananas @ bunch).
d.	construction of two c	ple have been given contracts for the anoes by myself, neither of which they noes sell at approximately \$1.50 to \$2 oe would bring a minimum of \$75.
е.	Work for two weeks as	labour at Kikori (\$11.80 per fortnight
of explain	pointed out to them on ing self help to them	had the theory of rural development innumerable occasions. This practice will continue but as human nature is more for less person effort.
	Although the Bigi nee	ple are well aware of the above
Action Taken:	avenues of income the	se will again be pointed out by future
	patrols.	Sgd. / X/ / /

TION

0

0

SITUATION REPORT No. 3.

Station	KIKORI	Officer Compiling	B.A.ROWLEY, P.O.
District	GULF	Subdistrict	KIKORI
Cencus Division	Upper and Lower Turama and Goaribari	L.G. Council	KIKORI

(For the reporting of information specifically of Headquarters value and requiring Headquarters knowledge or actions. Information is required on matters of political significance, important trends in the economic and social structure, cult and unrest situations, law and order problems, and miscellaneous matters that Headquarters needs to know. One report will be complied for each specific topic. Each to be submitted to Headquarters in duplicate.)

(Use Reverse side if necessary)

Govt. Print.-1792/40,000.-5.72.

Subject: LAND RE-SETTLEMENT

The people generally were not interested in leaving there villages to take up re-settlement blocks at Omati or Bisi. A few people from Goari village, about 28 in all have left Goari and have taken up blocks at Bisi, but the other people of this village state that they want to stay with there coconuts and land. A growing reason for the people not wishing to re-settle is the fact that fishing is starting to become a major industry, and the people wish to stay in there village groups, and area the sea where they can fish with there nets. The people have said that if they leave there villages, they will not be able to fish at Bisi or Omati if they live on there blocks.

At Bisi the people are becoming disenchanted, saying that now they have resettlement blocks, they have no way of earning money to pay Council tax and to purchase goods from the stores. They say that they have left coconuts in the old villages, and cannot go and collect them to make copra as they have to work on the blocks. Generally the people said that they will go to gaol this year and will not pay Council tax as they do not have any money with which to pay the tax.

At Omati, the people are saying that they should have Administration plant machinery to help them with the construction of the Omati-Gibidai road. Several people said that they have seen administration machinery working in Port Moresby, and that it should be sent to Omati to help them. The Omati-Gibidai-Kibeni road is a Rural Development project, and the people working on the road at present are given a token payment by the Kikori Local Government Council. I advised the people that the road was for their benefit, and also explained to them what self help means and what part it plays with Rural Development Funds.

Sgd: 27/1/72
Date: 27/1/72

(D)

Returned to Store

> P.O. Bex 2396 KONEDOBU

67-2-94

19th January, 1973

The District Commissioner Gulf District KERRAMA

KIKORI PATROL NO. 23 - 1971/72

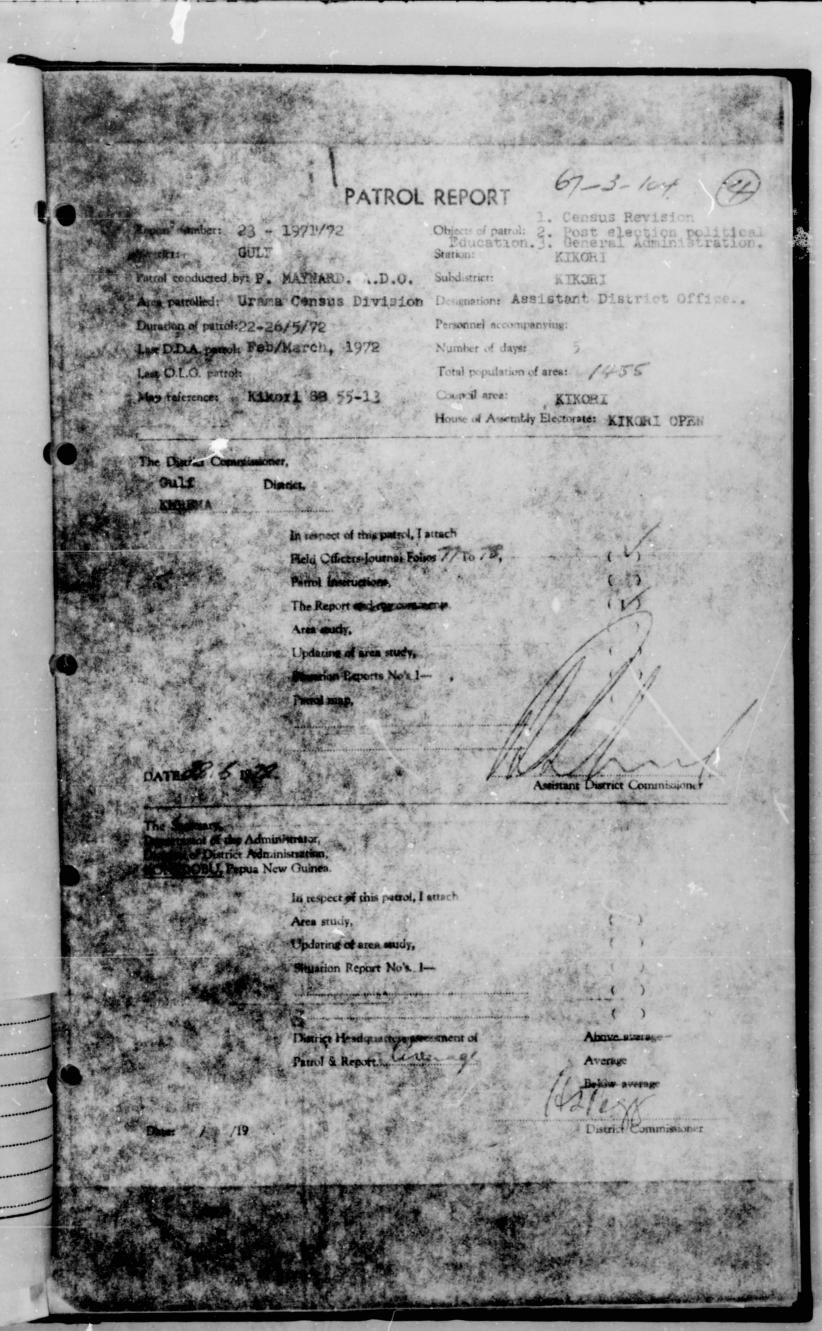
(3)

Reference your 67-1-1/4230 of 12th January, 1973.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of notification of Report arising out of the above patrol of URAMA Census Division, as submitted by Mr. P. MAYNARD, Assistant District Officer.

8 8 Reman

S.J. PEARSALL ~





NOA 67- 2.94 NEHET-1-0

DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

Telegrams DISCOM
Telephone 681-035

If calling ask for

In Reply Please Quote

HSP/KAM

No. 67-1-1/4230

District Office KEREMA, GULF DISTRICT

12th January 1973

The Secretary
Department of the Administrator,
P.O. Box 2396
KONEDOBU

PATROL REPORTS 1971/72

Your 67-1-0 of 11th December 1972 refers.

KEREMA

A check of the Kerema Sub-District Office records and District Office records reveal:

- . P/R. 4 Apparently not done.
 - P/R. 11 Apparently not done. It was noted that Patrol Report 10 had originally been typed as 11.

 As this patrol covers two different census divisions it is possible that what was to be two patrols became one and it was not corrected.
 - P/R. 12 Kerema Bay/Orokolo Council areas by Mr. J.G. Kirkby A.D.O. A photocopy of the patrol jacket is attached. No Sitrep. As the jacket was a proforma it may not have been identified as such at your office.
- P/R. 14 No record of one being done.

KAINTIBA

. P/R. 1 - No record at Sub-District or District Office of this being done.

THU

. P/R. 1 - Two copies were forwarded to your office.

My reference 67-4-54/138 of 6.8.71.

Your comments were on 67-2-1 of 22.12.71.

MALALAUA

I can find only a file number for P/R. 5 but no patrol report. Malalaua is looking through their files and you will be further advised.

KIKORI

- . P/R. 2 No record at Sub-District Office.
 - P/R.8 Two copies of this patrol report are forwarded together with a copy of the comments. These were apparently forwarded to Kikori and not to you.
 - P/R. 23 Attached are copies of correspondence.
 A photocopy of the patrol jacket and census statistics are forwarded for your records.

P. BOURAGA a/District Commissioner

(G)

67-3-104/1615

District Office.

3md July, 1972.

Assistant District Cosmissioner, Seb Ristatot Office,

PATROL BEFORE KINGRI NO. 23 - 71/72 BY

Access to your Patrol Separt So ber 23- 71/72 to the abovementioned ores to accessful and with thanks.

the post election political education talks and what information was election to send the next that information was elected as a result should have been the subject of a separate attention report.

Readquarters wants to know about 'memoral Scalese, progress, attitude, restings to proposels and special problems' therefore any patrol report, but next particular; those compiledly a Scaler Officer of your reak chemic have at least one Situation Report covering matters of political countilisance.

The topics sovered under the headings of 'Post elections, Political Memorians' is this report should have been incorporated in a Situation Report terminating at Memorian servers.

Places comes you do this in former. Your Report has been obseed as successes

R.S.FROG n/Blatriet Commissioner.

Department of the Administrator, Division of District Administration, FOREMENU.

A copy of my memorandum to the Assistant District Desmissioner, Kikori together with the Patrol Report itself is being sont to you because of the remarks about and those contained in your memorandum 67-2-62 of 21st June, 1972.

H. WPECC a District Commissioner.

THE RESIDENCE OF THE PROPERTY OF THE PROPERTY

PATROL REPORT

67-2-77

Report number: K.V	211 -152/12	Objects of patrol: ION. ECONOMIC STUDY.
Report number: KIK District: GULF	24 - 1111/12	Station: BAIMURU.
	D WATTE . D C	
Patrol conducted by: J		Subdistrict: KIKORI
Area patrolled: ERA &		Designation: ASSISTANT PATROL OFFICER
	5/72 to 3/6/72.	Personnel accompanying: SNR Const. PORU BU
Last D.D.A. patrol:		Number of days: 43 DAYS.
Last O.L.G. patrol:	(Total population of area: 2,398.
Map reference: FOURM	IIL KIKORI.	Council area: KTKORI House of Assembly Electorate: KTKORI OPEN.
The District Commission	ner,	
GULF I	District,	
	in respect of this patrol,	I attach
	Field Officers Journal Fo	olios47 To 54,
	Patrol Instructions,	(1)
	The Report and my com	ments,
	Area study,	()
	Updating of area study,	
	Situation Reports No's 1	-2,
	Patrol map,	//(/8/
	C/A Cla	in ////
DATE: // / 7 19 7	2 4 Cla	Assistant District Commissioner
DATE: // / 7 19 7 The Secretary, Department of the Adm Division of District Adm KONEDOBU, Papua N	ninistrator,	Assistant District Commissioner
The Secretary, Department of the Adm Division of District Adm	ninistrator,	
The Secretary, Department of the Adm Division of District Adm	ninistrator, ninistration, Lw Guinea.	
The Secretary, Department of the Adm Division of District Adm	ninistrator, ninistration, New Guinea. In respect of this patrol,	
The Secretary, Department of the Adm Division of District Adm	ninistrator, ninistration, New Guinea. In respect of this patrol, Area study,	I attach
The Secretary, Department of the Adm Division of District Adm	ninistrator, ninistration, Lew Guinea. In respect of this patrol, Area study, Updating of area study,	I attach
The Secretary, Department of the Adm Division of District Adm	ninistrator, ninistration, Lew Guinea. In respect of this patrol, Area study, Updating of area study,	I attach
The Secretary, Department of the Adm Division of District Adm	ninistrator, ninistration, Lew Guinea. In respect of this patrol, Area study, Updating of area study,	I attach () () 1— () ()
The Secretary, Department of the Adm Division of District Adm	ninistrator, ninistration, Lew Guinea. In respect of this patrol, Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's.	I attach () () () () () () () () () (
The Secretary, Department of the Adm Division of District Adm	ninistrator, ninistration, New Guinea. In respect of this patrol, Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. District Headquarters as	I attach () () () () () () () () () (
The Secretary, Department of the Adm Division of District Adm KONEDOBU, Papua N	ninistrator, ninistration, New Guinea. In respect of this patrol, Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. District Headquarters as	I attach () () () () () () () (
The Secretary, Department of the Adm Division of District Adm	ninistrator, ninistration, New Guinea. In respect of this patrol, Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. District Headquarters as	I attach () () () () () () () () () (

POPULATION

Date of Census	Village	(E	TOTALS (Excluding Absentees			(Resid	ABSEN dent outsi	NTEES ide Elector	ate)	Grand Total
		CH (Under		ADU	LT	CHI (Under	LD°	ADU	ILT (
	CENSUS DIVISION.	M.	F.	М.	F.	М.	F.	М.	F.	
/5/72.	EULLA	9	9	37	27			2		1/84
15/72.	AUREI	19	14	32	28			8		163
/5/72.	era naipua	28	33	52	43	4	1	18	4	182
15/72.	GIGORI	9	9	32	23			. 1	*	74
15/72.	GOTRAVI	5	7	12	11	70		6	1	42
/5/72.	ALSE	6	7	24	15)	. 1		.53
15/72.	NAHAROMERE	13	13	35	22		3	5	1	92
15/72.	ARIVER	6	11	14	10			1		32
	TOTAL.	95	93	238	179	4	4	42	1	661
	1		2							
1										
	-						4	**		. (
	1								11:	
									*	
				. (-/	

P.O. Box 2396, KONEDOBU.

67-2-77

18th August, 1972.

The District Commissioner, Gulf District, KEREMA.

KIKORI LATROL NO. 24-71/72.

Reference your 67-3-105/2707 of 21st July, 1972.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Situation Report 1 arising out of the above patrol of the ERA and COPE Census Divisions, together with your comments, as submitted by Mr. J.F. Hells, Assistant Patrol Officer.

The Situation Report dealing with the political comments of the Report has been referred to the Political Education Officer at this Headquarters.

I am pleased to see that you have taken the necessary steps to ensure that in future Mr. Hall conforms to the laid down format for Situation Reports.

No other comments are necessary.

Tw. E. (T.W. HLIS).)
Secretary.



DEPARTMENT OF THE ADMINISTRATOR

In Reply Please Quote

DRS/KAM. No. 67-3-105/2707.

District Office, KEREMA, GULF DISTRICT.

21st July, 1972.

The Secretary,
Department of the Administrator,
KONEDOBU.

KIKORI PATROL REPORT No. 24-71/72 BY MR. J.F. HALLS, A.P.O. TO ERA AND GOPE CENSUS DIVISIONS.

Please find Patrol Report Cover referring to the abovement aned patrol.

The Assistant District Commissioner, Kikori, notes in his covering memorandum on the report:

"On the cover of the report Mr. Halls states that Situation Reports 1 and 2 are attached. It appears that he intends "Economic Activity" pages 4 to 9 and "Council Projects" pages 10 to 12 to be Situation Reports.

Actually the only matters of significance to Headquarters in this report are pages 11 and 12 where the headings are Political Education, Political Parties, Self-Government and Indpendence. These pages have been extracted and forwarded to your Headquarters together with the Patrol Report Cover on which census figures are enumerated. Also enclosed is a copy of the Assistant District Commissioner's comments together with these ones from myself.

Matters of interest to the District Local Government Officer have been extracted and forwarded to him for his possible commenting and action.

While this may be Mr. Halls's first report to date, and it is a good one in many ways, his attention has been drawn to the scope of the report and the scope of Situation Reports. He has been instructed to ensure that in future he extracts individual matters of interest to Headquarters and forwards them on separate Situation Reports.

He has also been requested to check his reports thoroughly for spelling and typographical erros. His report is assessed as average.

(H.S. PECC), DISTRICT COMMISSIONER.

Encl.

DRS/KAM. 67-3-105/2707.

District Office, KEREMA, GULF DISTRICT.

21st July, 1972.

The Secretary,
Department of the Administrator,
KONEDO BU.

KIKORI PATROL REPORT No. 24-71/72 BY MR. J.F. HALLS, A.P.O. TO ERA AND GOPE CENSUS DIVISIONS.

Please find Patrol Report Cover referring to the abovementioned patrol.

The Assistant District Commissioner, Kikori, notes in his covering memorandum on the reports

"On the cover of the report Mr. Halls states that Situation Reports 1 and 2 are attached. It appears that he intends "hoonomic Activity" pages 4 to 9 and "Council Projects" pages 10 to 12 to be Situation Reports.

Actually the only matters of significance to Headquarters in this report are pages 11 and 12 where the headings are Political Education, Political Parties, Self-Government and Indpendence. These pages have been extracted and forwarded to your Headquarters together with the Patrol Report Cover on which census figures are enumerated. Also enclosed is a copy of the Assistant District Commissioner's comments together with these ones from myself.

Matters of interest to the District Local Government Officer have been extracted and forwarded to him for his possible commenting and action.

While this may be Mr. Nalls's first report to date, and it is a good one in many ways, his attention has been drawn to the scope of the report and the scope of Situation Reports. He has been instructed to ensure that in future he extracts individual matters of interest to Headquarters and forwards them on separate Situation Reports.

He has also been requested to check his reports thoroughly for spelling and typographical erros. His report is assessed as average.

(R.S. PEGC)

Encl.

PAGE-11-

POLITICAL EDUCATION.

visited. The talks explained the resent hour of Assembly:-

beginning at the 1972 House of asserbly Flortions. The processes of Electorates and the Party System or suplained through one of a blackboard and by practical Constration.

I found that the people showed such more interest in these talks, than in those a ven before the Electrica. The people can now see a certain amount of progress in the House of Assembly and are excited with the idea , that Self Government is not very far away.

POLITICAL PARTIES.

On explaining in the clearest terms and by way of a practical illustration, the reasons for, and the way Political Parties function in the House of Assembly, the people seemed to accept the idea as if it were the obvious way to operate such a large voting group. This unpeturbed acceptance of the party system came as a suppose to me, as I least expected some worried questions, but not one person throughout the two Gensus Divisions asked a question on the party system.

SELF GOVERNMENT & I (I) ENDANCE.

There is evidence, by the excitement caused by the mentioning of "Self Government", that the village people in the Era and Gope Census Divisions had a misconceived idea of what Self Government really signifies. I have the impression that many village people thank that there will be big changes at village level and that for some reason they will all be much better off, when Papua New Guines achieves Self Government. Unless clarification of the meaning and probable future of the country under Self Government, is explained to the people, it is likely that much dissatisfaction and bitterness will result when that time eventually comes.

In my talks with the people, I impressed the realistic significance of Self Government.

1. The peopless rapresentatives, elected as members of the House of Assembly will have direct power on disisions made concerning Internal Affairs only.

2. The Public Service would sont mue to run the administration of the Country, ascording to the wishes of the House of Assembly.

3. Changes at village level would be very small, if any, and they were not to expect any wonderful new development schemes to be given by the Self Ruling Government. Rather if they went development, they must be prepared to work hard in the

PAGE.12.

village, so that assistance given by the Government is not wasted.

Similarly the realistic significance of Indipendance was explained, pointing out that big changes will not automatically take place as soon as Papus New Guines dons the status of an Indipendent nation. But, rather the future of Papus New Guinea as a self determining country, will be totally relevant to the attitudes of the Papus New Guinea people. That the enormous amount of work and ideas required to develop Papua New Guinea, will have to come from the Papua ... Guinea people. European people will help them if they want help, but this help will only be in the form of assistance and a se.

After speaking to the people along these lines, some of the men, realising their great responsibility broke out in spirited discussion and expounded their ideas of how the Papus New Guinea people should work hard to make Papua New Guinea a strong, well respected country.

On the other hand, some people indicated apprehension at the idea of Indipendence, because they imagine that all the Europeans will automatically leave and they will be left to fond for themselves. To these people I explained that Europerm coople will stay in Papus New Guinea after Indipendence if the Popus New Guines people went them to stay. But, the European people would not be here to do the bulk of the work and thinking for them , rather to offer advise and assistance.

GENERAL CONCLUSION.

The natrol was a success in that every aspect of the patrol instructions was carried out. No problems concerning two actual running of the set of were encountered and I found the people helpful and generally pleased to see the patrol. I appologise for the late submission of this report, t my outles as a Council Adviser and my attendance at the District: Local Government Commoils Conference have resulting from this cashed the delay. Situation 1 were forward at erevious,

Maynard.

67-1-3

Sub District Office, KIKORI Gulf District.

10th July, 1972.

The District Commissioner, Gulf District.
KEKEMA

KIKORI PATROL REPORT IF - 1971/7

A.P.O. Please find attached the above report by Mr. J.F. Halls,

My comments follow:

Census

Mr. Halls' comments on census are pertinent and most interesting.

The new census statistics form does not actually give the number of people absent from the villages but gives statistics for absentees "outside the electorate". There are considerably less people resident in the villages than indicated in the statistics as many are absent as employees or dependants of employees of both the Administration and private enterprise, within the electorate.

Economic Activity

Mr. Halls has obviously put considerable effort into collecting and collating his information on economic activity. His findings are of great interest and provide a good picture of the state of the economy in the Era and Gope Census Divisions.

The basic problem to be overcome in relation to village produce from this area is, as Mr. Halls points out, marketing. Marketing can be dissected further into basic elements which include regularity in quantity and quality of supply, transportation, handling and storage, presentation and then sale. Overlying the whole process of marketing comes management. A whole system will have to evolve before the economy of these areas can be appreciably improved. Fairly basic is an organisation such as private entrepreneurs or a Local Government Council locating markets and providing a collection service between the villages and shipping points. Management and business accumen became the problems.

The Kikori Local Government Council has estimated for the purchase of a 30ft work boat this 1972/73 financial year. This boat is to be used for all Council activities but it is hoped will largely be used as collection unit, amongst the villages, purchasing any produce whatsoever within the limits of available markets. If the idea of the marketing association is followed through and a permanent stall at Köki market eventuates this could tie in very well with the Councils proposed collection activities.

A group of people from Gipi are very interested in starting a small sawmill at Gipi. They approached this office recently and were given every encouragement and returned home to try and interest sufficient villagers in contributing \$1000 in \$10 shares as equity for a Development Bank loan to purchase a "Forfest Mill". Although this would not be a large enterprise it would provide a group with experience and a foundation on which to build up their own sawmilling industry and subsequent substantial means of income.

Commercial fishing is dependent mainly on refrigeration and transportation. The proposed Council workboat "collection unit" should also be able to assist the people of the Era and Gope areas in developing this avenue of income.

Council Projects

The matter of wells being completely unsuited to the delta area has been taken up by the Kikori Council and a letter has been written to the Officer-in-Charge, Council Health Services, Public Health Dept, Port Moresby. The letter requests that as those wells were constructed to specification in accordance with the recommendations of the Village Water Supply Survey Team (1967) and as the watter in all wells is impotable, that Council Health Services supply, ex gratia, fibreglass tanks for all villages where wells were installed. A reply has/yet been received. This seems a reasonable request as the well projects were put in at considerable expense to the Council.

Education

It is alarming to read that only 15 out of 188 children of school age in the Era Census Division, attend school. The attendance figures are much higher in the Gope Census Division owing to there being a Mission (United Church) boarding and day school at Karati (Meagoma/Gipi) and United Church schools at Ubuo, Wowobo and Waitari villages. The schools would account for virtually all of the 156 children from this area attending school. The Gope Census Division is the only area in the Kikori Sub District with anything like adequate education facilities. The Era Census Division is more representative of the situation in the Kikori area with only 8% of the children attending school. This is due primarily to large distances from the villages to the schools making it impossible for children to attend as day students and often even too inconvenience for them to attend as boarders and have their parents bring regular food supplies. The Gope area is fortunate in having 3 large villages, Meagoma, Gipi and Homobawi in close proximity to Karati school and this school alone provides primary education for 23% of the total number of children under 15 years in the Census Division.

Political Education

It is pleasing to note that Mr. Halls observed increased interest in his political education discussions. It is hoped he also talked on the formation co-alition government, the imminence of self government in view of recent statements by the Chief Minister and the role of the administration as the workforce of the elected representatives of the people.

General

This is by far Mr. Halls best report to date. His observations are penetrating and realistic and show that Mr. Halls has taken an improved interest in the people and in our task of communicating with them.

The statistical appendicies give a realistic picture of conditions in both Census Divisions visited and are of value. The information contained in Appendix 5 "Council Projects" has been passed on to the Kikori Council for their information.

Mr. Halls is again late in submitting his report, however, he was required to attend the recent District Councils Conference in Kerema which resulted in his being absent from Baimuru for eight days.

on the cover of the report Mr. Halls states that Situation Reports 1 and 2 are attached. It appears that he intends "Economic Activity" pages 4 to 9 and "Council Projects" pages 10 to 12 to be Situation Reports. As they are not set out as situation reports I have processed and commented on them as part of the body of the patrol report.

Mr. Halls is again advised per a copy of this memorandum that he is required to submit patrol reports under the headings given for the old type "Situation Report" on pages 13, 14 & 15 of Departmental Standing Instructions Volume 1. New type situation reports must accompany the patrol report but be separate from it, on matters only of Headquarters interest.

A good patrol and good report by Mr. Halls slightly detracted from by use of incorrect format and many typing/spelling errors. Improvement should be seen in future as Mr. Halls gains experience in report writing.

(Peter Mayhard)
A/Assistant District Commissioner

CC. MI J. F. 11. Els

POPULATION

2/6/72. RP GAU 14 12 24 24 74 74 88/6/72. GIPT 62 65 96 88 4 3 21 8 353 8/5/72. ROENGBANT 38 34 61 58 1 3 202 8 7 198 1/6/72. REAGONA 34 36 38 50 3 2 28 7 198 1/6/72. MINAGOTRAVI 43 32 55 60 1 9 2 202 83 10/5/72. REMEDIC IBUO 41 33 37 42 1 12 3 169 2/6/72. REMEDIC IBUO 41 33 37 42 1 12 3 169 2/6/72. REMEDIC IBUO 41 33 37 42 1 12 3 169 2/6/72. REMEDIC IBUO 41 33 37 42 1 12 3 169	ABSENTEES nt outside Electorate)	ABSENTEES (Resident outside Electorate)			TOT		Date of Village Census	
M. F.			ULT	AD		(Under	(840)	
2/6/72. RPHGAU 14 12 24 24 74 74 88/6/72. GIPI 62 65 96 88 4 3 21 8 353 85/6/72. REMODERNI 38 34 61 58 1 7 3 202 0/5/72. MRAGORIA 34 36 38 50 3 2 28 7 198 1/6/72. MINAGORIAVI 43 32 55 60 1 9 2 202 2/6/72. TETRITUI 21 16 22 24 83 30/5/72. MINAGORIAVI 41 33 37 42 1 12 3 169 2/6/72. WAITARI 19 21 34 36 1 1 4 127 1/6/72. WAITARI 19 21 34 36 1 1 1 4 127 1/6/72. WAITARI 19 21 34 36 1 1 1 1 4 127 1/6/72. WAITARI 19 21 34 36 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	F. M. F.	M. F.	F.	M.	F.		Census division.	
8/6/72. GIPT 62 65 96 88 4 3 21 8 353 S./5/72. HOMOBANI 38 34 61 58 1 7 3 202 //5/72. MRAGOMA 34 36 38 50 3 2 28 7 198 1/6/72. MINAGOURAVI 43 32 5% 60 1 9 2 202 2/6/72. TUTUMUI 21 16 22 24 83 0/5/72. MAITARI 19 21 34 36 1 1 4 127 1/6/72. NAITARI 19 21 34 36 1 1 4 127 1/6/72. NONCBO 25 29 44 39 5	1 10 3	3 1	51	50	26	42	BURI	1/5/72.
8/4/72. HORICBANI 38 34 61 58 1			24	24	12	14	EPHGAU	2/6/72.
75/72. MRAGOMA 34 36 38 50 3 2 28 7 198 . 1/6/72. MINAGOIRAVI 43 32 55 60 1 9 2 202 2/6/72. TUTARUI 21 16 22 24 83 . 1/5/72. MAITARI 19 21 34 36 1 1 9 4 127 1/6/72. WONCEO 25 29 44 39 5 142	3 21 8	4 3	88	96	65	62	GIPI	8/6/72.
1/6/72. MINAGOTRAVI 43 32 55 60 1 9 2 202 2/6/72. TUTMENT 21 16 22 24 83 0/5/72. MINAGOTRAVI 21 16 22 24 83 1/6/72. MINAG	1 3	1 1	58	61	34	38	ROHOBAWI	M/72.
2/6/72. TUTURUI 21 16 22 24 83 0/5/72. MANUARI 19 21 34 36 1 1 1 4 127 1/6/72. WONGBO 25 29 44 39 5 142	2 28 7	3 2	50	38	36	34	MEAGORA	15/72.
0/5/72. MAITARI 19 21 34 36 1 1 1 12 3 169 1/6/72. WONCEO 25 29 44 39 5 142	1 9 2	1	60	55	32	43	MINAGOIRAVI	1/6/72.
2/6/72. WAITARI 19 21 34 36 1 1 1 4 127 1/6/72. WONCBO 25 29 44 39 5 142		. (24	22	16	21	TOTALLI	2/6/72.
1/6/72. WOWCBO 25 29 44 39 5 142	1 12 3	1	42	37	33	41	NOMINE UNIO	
	1	1 1	36	34	21	19	WATTARI	
339 304 461 472 12 10 106 30 1736	5	•	39	44	29	25	WOWCBO	1/6/72.
	10 108 30	2 10	472	161	304	339	ROSSLA.	
8	(6)						1	-
	6							.8.

PATROL REPORT

Report number 25 of 1971	1/72 Objects of patrol: See patrol instructions
District: GULF	Station: KIKORI
Patrol conducted by: K. KOIARA	Subdistrict: KIKORI
Area patrolled: PART IKOBI KAI	TR1 Designation: Patrol Officer
Duration of patrol: 19/6 to 30/6	6/72 Personnel accompanying: Const. 1/c Tikai
Last D.D.A. patrol: March, 1972	
Last O.L.G. patrol: April, 1971	Total population of area: 1157
Map reference: Fourmil, Army KIKORI SB 55-1	Series Council area: KIKORI House of Assembly Electorate: KIKORI OPEN
The District Commissioner,	
Gulf District,	
KEREMA	
In respect of	this patrol, I attach
	rs Journal Folios 40To 43, (V)
Patrol Instru	
The Report	and my comments,
Area study,	
Updating of	area study,
Situation Re	Ports No's 1-4,
Patrol map,	
DATE: 1 7 1972.	
	Assistant District Commissioner
The Secretary,	
Department of the Administrator, Division of District Administration, KONEDUC, Papua New Guinea.	
// In respect	his patrol, I attach
Area study,	()
Updating of	
Situation R	eport No's. 1— \(\sum \)
	<i></i>
	()
	dquarters assessment of Above average
Patrol & Re Date: 4 8/197V.	Average Disprict Commissioner

P.O. Box 2396, KONEDOBU.

67-2-78

14th September, 1972.

The District Commissioner, Gulf District, KEREMA.

0

KIKORI PATROL NO. 25 OF 1971/72.

Reference your minute of the 4th August, 1972.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Situation Reports
1 to 4 arising out of the above patrol of part of the Ikobi
Kairi Census Division, together with the appropriate assessments,
as submitted by Mr. K. Kolara, Patrol Officer.

I agree with your comments on Situation Report No. 1.
Votes are not to be taken as done on this patrol because of the miscenceptions which can arise. Our officers must be aware of the difference between Government and Administration, or Public Service.

Mr. Koiara's reports are well compiled and presented, and they indicate that he has taken a considerable interest in his work in the Omati resettlement area.

(S.J. PEARSALL)

(9)

District Office KEREMA, GULF DISTRICT.

Assessment District Commissioner

Date Received 27th July, 1972.

SITUATION REPORT NUMBER 1.

The time for asking people whether they want self-government is passed, approximate dates have been given for self-government and all the people should be made aware of these.

Asking for a vote as Mr. Koiara has done may create the impression that we are conducting a survey which may result in a change of policy by the government. This is not the case as our task is to disseminate the government's policy re self-government in late 1973. Our position as the "working arm" of the government should be stressed.

Action Taken:

The Assistant District Commissioner, K'kori, has been advised to ensure that his officers are aware of their roles as public servants, i.e., to disseminate the policy of the government.

Sgd.

Date Oth august 1970

Headquarters

Date Received

Forwarded. Section

Project Officer.....

Date.....

Govt. Print.—1793/40,000.—5.72.

S	IT	TIA	TI	ON	REPORT	Non
\sim			7 1 1	O 1 1	ILLI OILI	TAGE

Station	KIKO	OI KIKOTI RE	eport No. 25Officer Compiling	K. KOIARA, P.O.
District	GULF		Subdistrict	KIKORI
Census Division	PART	IKOBI/KAIRI	L.G. Council	KIKORI
Subject: POLIT	CICAL	EDUCATION.		the second
Subdistrict Office	030 -01 150 -0	eric ye arbo in agrana arad tiber	Marine and the contract of the	nt District Commissioner
MIKORI Date Received				
17th July,	1972.			
	h. Th	ne attitude he	t on this subje encountered at education in t	ct is most interesting Omati is in line with hat area.

Action Taken: Future political education in the Omati area and throughout the Sub District will be aimed at giving the people more confidence in their government.

P.Maynard, A/A.D.C.

Date... 25th July, 1972....

PAGE 1

SITUATION REPORT No. 1.

of Patrol Report 25-1971/72

Station	KIKORI	Officer Compiling	K. KOIARA, P.O.
District	GULF	.Subdistrict	KIKORI
Cencus Division	PART IKOBI/KAIRI	.L.G. Council	KIKORI

(For the reporting of information specifically of Headquarters value and requiring Headquarters knowledge or actions. Information is required on matters of political significance, important trends in the economic and social structure, cult and unrest situations, law and order problems, and miscellaneous matters that Headquarters needs to know. One report will be complied for each specific topic. Each to be submitted to Headquarters in duplicate.)

(Use Reverse side if necessary)

Govt. Print.-1792/40,000.-5.72.

Subject POLITICAL EDUCATION.

Political Education was conducted on the station of Omati during the patrol. People were gathered to hear the talk and I found that most people were interested with Political Education. This was shown by the turn out of the people including women and children. Conducting political education with people is very much a benefit for them, as they have no other means of contact with the outside world, besides Administration Field Staff. Talks were given on National Co-alition Government, the party system was explained, Ministerial Members and Self Government.

The people were told about the intention of the National Coalition Government regarding self government and when it was to be granted. They were also told that the proposed date of Self Government was 1/12/73 as announced by the Chief Minister, Mr. Michael Somare.

During the meeting I found out from the people that they only knew the word Self Government but they didn't know what it really meant. So it was explained to them. They were told that there are two different things, Self Government and Independance.

After the meeting, the people were asked if they have any worries or questions they could ask. It was found that their biggest worry was on Self Government. They think that Australia brought the Government here and Australia should not leave until verybody in the country is educated enough to think that this country belongs to everyone but not to think as Regional or clan groups. Thats how the people think of themselves now.

A question was asked by one man, saying, "As Self Government (meaning Australia) would be leaving us, what is going to happen to the village people besides towns people?"

Answer - The Government will not leave the country but it means that there will be a Papua New Guinea Government in Office but not Australian Government. Government will still be here. The Sed House of Assemby is at present forming the Government with National

Date:....

Co-alition. They were told that with formation of National Co-alition Government, it means that is has home rule.

A vote was taken on Self Government and the result was 112 against Self Government and none in favour.

This shows that everybody in Omati are still against Self Government. They also told me that meetings for Political Education are a very good thing. They were interested to hear the talk but not many questions were asked as they lack in thinking politically. I found only one man out of all the people who knew a bit about politics. By conducting political education the people would be able to understand what is happening and could think more deeply.

Signed: K. Kora a

District Office KEREMA, GULF DISTRICT.

Assessment District Commissioner

Date Received 27th July, 1972.

Situation Report No. 2.

While the information contained in the report is of interest it is of district interest only and should have been included as part of a patrol report. The Assistant District Commissioner, Kikori, has been advised of this fact in my comments on the patrol report. He has also been requested to refer Mr. Koiara to the relevant circular.

The problem of depressed copra prices is Territory wide and there is little that can be done about it. Cocomuts still represent the best crop for this area though additional crops such as chillies could be grown to supplement copra. The people should be made aware of this fact and it should be pointed out that even though copra prices are low, copra is probably one of the few sources of regular income available to this area and they should make the best of it. Living in a subsistent manner as they do, this income is over and above what they require for survival.

Action Taken:

Forwarded.....Section

Project Officer....

Date.....

Govt. Print.-1793/40,000.-5.72.

SITUATION REPORT No. 2 of

Kikori Report No. 25-1971/72 Officer Compiling K. KOTARA, P.O.

KIKORI KIKORISubdistrict.... GULF District

Census Division. PART IKOBI/KATRI. L.G. Council... KIKORI

Subject: ECONOMIC DEVELOPMENT

Subdistrict Office KIKORI Date Received

Assessment Assistant District Commissioner

17th July, 1972.

Mr. Koiara's third paragraph refers. It is true that the Omati people are much more hard pressed to find cash than some other groups in the Sub District. However, they are no worse off than people on the Turama River or those at Kaiam. Both the Council and the judiciary realise their plight and will undoubtedly make any necessary allowance.

Mr. Koiara's opinion on lack of diversity in agriculture seems to me to be quite valid and I would be interested to hear from the Department of Agriculture, Stock and Fisheries on other crops which may possibly be suitable for the Kikori area. Unfortunately which may possibly be suitable for the Rural Development Officer at the time of writing this comment the Rural Development Officer at Kikori is absent so I am unable to discuss the matter with him. I will on his return.

Action is continuing to try and drum up markets for bricks and limestone to Daru and bricks to Kerema.

Action Taken: None required.

A/A.D.C. P. Maynard.

Date......25th July, 1972.

SITUATION REPORT No. 2.

of Patrol Report 25-1971/72

Station	KIKORI	Officer Compiling	K. KOIARA, P.O.
District	GULF	Subdistrict	KIKORI
Cencus Division	PART KOBI/KAIRI	L.G. Council	KIKORI

(For the reporting of information specifically of Headquarters value and requiring Headquarters knowledge or actions. Information is required on matters of political significance, important trends in the economic and social structure, cult and unrest situations, law and order problems, and miscellaneous matters that Headquarters needs to know. One report will be complied for each specific topic. Each to be submitted to Headquarters in duplicate.)

(Use Reverse side if necessary)

Govt. Print .- 1792/40,000 .- 5.72.

Subject: ECONOMIC DEVELOPMENT

It won't be a long time before Omati Resettlement people will be able to produce copra and this would make it easy for them to find cash. As this is a resettlement area, the people are trying their very best to achieve something. The people of Omati had planted 14,900 coconut palms since the opening of the resettlment scheme in 1966. The progress in Omati is very good and this has become the largest resettlement scheme in the Sub District.

Even though they had planted plenty of coconut trees, they wont be able to get a good return for their hardwork. The economy of this area in the future will be based on copra. With the low world price for copra, and the law Territory price of copra, the future producers of copra in this area might abandon their plantations. As it is very doubtful whether the Copra prices will rise in the future.

The only means of the peoples economy at the moment is by seeling goods from their garden, and pig meat to the Kikori residents. Even with selling of these things they are not receiving enough money. The people expressed that the amount of cash they are earning is not enough to meet their Council tax each financial year. This is because they have no spare time to look for more money. As they work every week on something. For the first week they have to work on the Omati/Gibidai vehicular road, the second week on their blocks and the third week looking for their fcod.

There is only one business man, Mr. Peni Bori and is running his business very successfully, with the help of the Administration Field Staff. He has had two Development Bank loans, with which he started his business and he has repaid his first loan.

As the copra prices are dropping it would be better for the Agricultural Officers to introduce other kinds of cash crops into the Resettlement Scheme. It can be seen clearly that the Omati people might be wasting their time in planting coconut palms and that the future returns would be very little.

Oga	
Date:	

I feel that the hope for this area in economic advancement is very limited and production of copra in the future wont help the people very much. I see no reason why Agricultural Department is wasting money in purchasing coconut seedling and giving it to the people, while they understand very clearly that the future of copra is unstable. Therefore other kinds of crops should be introduced rather than only coconuts.

A visit was made recently by the Regional Forestry Officer to Omati, he was accompanied by another Forestry Officer and the A.D.C. Kikori, and found many good trees suitable to be cut for timber. Some of the trees are taun, kwilla, ilimo and others. Most of the trees are of tauns. The survey was done because the BAIMURU HOLDINGS might be interested to set up a sawmill at Omati. If the sawmill is set up there, then, the people would be able to earn money from the sale of these trees. The people might also be employed, which ill be an economic oportunity for the Omatis.

There is also an intention to sell limestone and bricks from Omati to Kerema and Daru. A letter had been written to Daru about purchasing bricks and limestone from Omati. Limestone would be sold at 50 cents per 44 gallon drums on Omati wharf, drums supplied from the other end, and brick at 5 cents each on the wharf at Omati. Bricks can be manufactured at up to 1,000 per week.

These activities would be of great help in the future of Omati.

Signed:...

Date: 21/7/72

District Office KEREMA, GULF DISTRICT.

Assessment District Commissioner

Date Received 27th July, 1972.

SITUATION REPORT No. 3.

Refer to my opening comments on situation report No. 2.

The Assistant District Commissioner's comments are pertinent and do not require elaboration.

It is obvious from reports emanating from various other areas that very few people in the district are aware of their obligations to Rural Development projects. Many people are lasting to look upon Rural Development Funds as a source of money for paid labour. So emphasise the "self-help" component of these projects and to prevent the spread of further misconceptions Assistant District Commissioners will be asked to ensure that their officers include the topic as part of their political education.

Action Taken:

Headquarters

Date Received

A district circular has been issued to all officers.

	Sgd. Ally	
	Sgd Date 4 th Can	197574.
,		

Forwer ded.......Section

Project Officer....

Date

Govt. Print.-1793/40.000.-5.72.

Assessment Assistant District Commissioner

Page 1

SITUATION Kikori Rep	REPORT	No.	,3.	of
Kikori Ren	ort No. 25-	1971	172	

Station	KIKORI	Officer Compiling	K.KOIARA, P.O.	
District	GULF			
Census Division	PART TKOBI/KATRI.	L.G. Council	KIKÓRI	
Subject: KTKORI	LOCAL GOVERNMENT CO	DUNCIL		

Subdistrict Office

MIKORI Date Received

17th July, 1972.

The attitude of the Omati people in fact all the people in the Kikori Sub District is definitely cause for concern. My comments on Situation Report No. 2. on Council taxation are applicable to para 1 of this report.

The matter of payment for work on the rural development imati-Turama road was caused through a mix up and misconceptions of the function of rural development monies. All money allocated on the road was expended last financial year on tools and tractor hire, much mor gainfull things than hand labour. If the people want the road the least they can do is provide free labour.

Mr. Koi states the attitude of these people is hard to un erstand. These people have not yet paid Council tax as they only joined the Council in September last year. The Council both from its own finances and through rural development has so far given them a tractor and trailer, hand tools, a wharf, a tractor driver, and two school classrooms.

Action Taken: I myself frequently visit Omati and disserinate pro-Council propaganda and point out what the Council is doing for the people. I will be visiting again in the next week and will egin do this and he spread of the Council word will be written into instructions for (Cont. page 2.)

P.Maynard. A/a.D.C.

Dare 25th July 1972.....

all future patrols. The current Council Administrative Adviser, Patrol Officer, Mr. I. Davey is well aware of the poor standing of the Council and is currently considering ways of improving communication to the villages so information may be more early disseminated. A Council news sheet is under discussion and orders have been placed with D.I.E.S. for more radios for the Council area. The Councillors themselves are continually being called on to publicise Council activities on their return to the villages after each meeting.

(Peter Maynard)
A/Assistant District Commissioner

SITUATION REPORT No. 3

of Kikori Patrol No. 25-1971/72

Station	KIKORI	Officer Compiling	K. KOIARA, P.O.
District	GULF	Subdistrict	KIKORI
Cencus Division	PART IKOBI/KAIRI	L.G. Council	KIKORI

(For the reporting of information specifically of Headquarters value and requiring Headquarters knowledge or actions. Information is required on matters of political significance, important trends in the economic and social structure, cult and unrest situations, law and order problems, and miscellaneous matters that Headquarters needs to know. One report will be complied for each specific topic. Each to be submitted to Headquarters in duplicate.)

(Use Reverse side if necessary)

Govt. Print.-1792/40,000.-5.72.

Subject: KIKORI LOCAL GOVERNMENT COUNCIL

At Omati the people are saying that they now have resettlement blocks, they have no way of earning money to pay Council tax. Generally the people said that they will go to gaol this year and will not pay Council tax as they do not have any money with which to pay the tax.

When the people were asked what they thought of Kikori Local Government Council the people answered that they were not happy with it. This is because the Council had promised them that it will pay the people working on the Omati/Gibidai road at \$1.00 to each person every week and the Council has failed to do so. The people are very upset because they cannot see any further action being taken by the Council towards paying them.

Generally, the Council needs more goodwill from the reople, and that it should not promise them things that cannot be done.

The attitude of Kikori people is very difficult to understand. They are not prepared enough to stand up and help themselves. As the people of Omati are saying that they should have Administration machinery to help them with the construction of the Omati/Gibidai road. The Omati/Gibidai road is a Rural Develoment project and the people working on the road at present would be paid by the Kikori Local Government Council. I advised the people that the road was for their benefit, also explained to them what self help means and what part it plays with Rural Development Funds. The Council had given the Omati people a tractor to help them, 4 wheelbarrows and also picks, mattocks, shovels and crowbars which I see is a very big help.

Generally speaking the Omati people are too lazy to stand on their own foot and do something for themselves.

gd: & Clor

Date: 2/7/72

District Office KEREMA, GULF DISTRICT. Assessment District Commissioner Date Received 27th July 1972. SITUATION REPORT No. 4. My comments in paragraph one of my assessment of situation report No. 2 apply here also. TheDepartment of Public Health will be contacted as requested by the Assistant District Commissioner, Kikori. Action Taken: A letter has been written to the Department of Public Health as requested. Headquarters Date Received LO

Project Officer.....

Govt. Print.-1793/40,000.-5.72.

SITUATION REPORT No. 4 of

Kikori Report No. 25-1971/72

Station KIKORI Officer Compiling K. KOIARA, P.O.

District GULF Subdistrict KIKORI

Census Division PART IKOBI/KAIRI L.G. Council KIKORI

Subject: HEALTH & HYGIENE

Subdistrict Office KIKORI Assessment Assistant District Commissioner

Date Received

17th July, 1972.

Hygiene and sanitation at Omati are of course now the responsibility of the Kikori L.G.C. However it is good to see that Mr. Koiara takes sufficient interest in the villages to conduct additional inspections. His comments have been passed on to the Council.

Although Mr. Koiara has only extremely limited medical knowledge and is certainly not qualified to diagnose "T.B." in this case I agree with him. A recent T.B. survey team at Kikori led by Dr. Kila Ware of Public Health Department expressed concern over the amount of T.B. that must exist and undiscovered in the villages, in view of the number of known cases and the limited amount of survey work done in this area. Dr. Ware expressed his intention of making a recommendation to his headquarters that the mobil Xray survey unit be returned to Kikori to conduct a full survey as soon as possible. To date nothing further has been heard.

Action Taken: Could P.H.D. be requested to advise if and when a comprehensive T.B. survey will be made of the Kikori Sub District.

P.Maynard,

d. A/A.D.C.

Date... 25th July, 1972.

SITUATION REPORT No. 4.

of Patrol Report No. 25-1971/72

Station	KIKORI	.Officer Compiling	K. KOIARA, P.O.
District	GULF	.Subdistrict	KIKORI
Cencus Division	PART IKOBI/KATRI	.L.G. Council	KIKORI.

(For the reporting of information specifically of Headquarters value and requiring Headquarters knowledge or actions. Information is required on matters of political significance, important trends in the economic and social structure, cult and unrest situations, law and order problems, and miscellaneous matters that Headquarters needs to know. One report will be complied for each specific topic. Each to be submitted to Headquarters in duplicate.)

(Use Reverse side if necessary)

Govt. Print.-1792/40,000.-5.72.

Subject: HEALTH AND HYGIENE

At Omati, the resettlement scheme was inspected on housing, sanitation and hygiene. During the inspecting few people were found without toilets and few with bad houses. The people responsible were given a period of time to build toilets and repair their houses. Failure to this by the expiration of their period, action would be taken.

There seems to be a sickness affecting the Omati people. They reported to me that, previously they used to work hard and feel like doing something but now they are lacking strength, and they reckon, that they cannot work hard this time because their bodies feel weak. This, according to my judgement was a T.B. sickness. It is spreading very rapidly and I suggest that a Medical Kray team should be send out for investigation. To my understanding a person from Omati had died resulting from T.B. and many more people reported that they had T.B. but are not receiving treatment.

I suggest a general survey should be carried out at Omati by a Medical team.

The people are not reporting this illness to he Aid Post Orderly at Omati, and when I asked him about it, he said he knew nothing about it.

gd: Kora-a

Date: 21/7/72

PATROL REPORT

Report number: 26 of 1971/72

District: Gulf. Sorduct survey of resettlemen

Objects of patrol: Conduct political education Kikoti the people in the area.

Patrol conducted by: G. Bowame.

Subdistrict: Kikori.

Area patrolled: Wowobo and Gauri villiDesignation: Assistant Field Officer. Area pairolled: wowood and Gatt Trama

ges-part Gope part Urama

Duration of patrol: 22/6/72-28/5/72. Personnel accompanying: Tr.A.F.O.V.Rorosi.

Const.1/C Mangan -1700

Number of days: 7. 1 Farmer Trainge.

Total population of area: 1276.

Last O.L.G. patrol:

April 1972.

Council area: KIKORI.

Map reference: Army Series Kikori-SB 54-13.

House of Assembly Electorate:

Kikori Open.

The District Commissioner,

Gut Koroma

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Field Officers Journal Folios 59To 60,

Patrol Instructions,

The Report and my comments,

Area study,

Updating of area study,

Situation Reports No's 1-

Patrol map,

Assistant District Commissioner

DATE: 2/7 1972

CO

Department of the Administrator, Division of District Administration, KONEDOBU, Papua New Guinea.

In respect of this patrol, I attach

Area study,

Updating of area study,

Situation Report No's. 1-

PATTOR INSTRUCTIONS

District Headquarters assessment of

Des Commonts

Patrol & Report..

trict Commissioner

Date: 20, 9/190.

67-2-87

P.O. Box 2396, KONEDOBU.

14th November, 1972.

The District Commissioner, Gulf District, KEREMA.

KIKORI PATROL NO. 26 OF 71/72

Reference your 67-3-114 of 20th September, 1972.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Situation Report 1 arising out of the above patrol of part of the Gope and Urama Census; Divisions, together with the appropriate comments as submitted by Mr. G. Bowame, Assistant Patrol Officer.

Mr. Bowame has adopted an excellent approach to questions put to him on political education matters.

It must be stressed upon junior officers at Killori that it is imperative that they comply with the Assistant District Commissioner's instructions.

The reasons given for the slow processing of patrol reports are quite acceptable.

S.J. PEARSALL
a/Secretary

21 SEP 1972

67-3-114/1790

District Office.

20th September, 1972.

Assistant District Commissioner, Sub District Office, KIKORI.

KIKORI PATROL REPORT NO. 26/1971-72
NR. G. BUNANE . A.F.C., PART GOPE, URANA C/D'B.

Receipt of the abovementioned patrol with your comments is acknowledged.

As you say there are several complicating points raised by this Report and the one recently processed by Mr. Rerosi, Kikeri Report Mc. 27 of 1971/72 which will have to be checked up on by yourself.

These junior local officers' approach to enswers on political education questions addressed to them in a good one and bodes well for the future. Once again Political Education has been extracted from the Report as it covers the same patrol covered by the Report from Mr. Horesi, processed yesterday.

An every report marred by the fact that once a ain Political Education was not subject of a seperate Situation Report. Do not let this happen again.

h.S.PDGG a/District Commissioner.

Department of the Administrator,
KONEDOBU.

This is the last time that political education will be extracted from Reports. In spite of the Officer's failure to do this and the A.D.C.'s failure to have it submitted, the A.D.C. has currently under him a host of very junior staff who he has had pains to instruct but who have failed to adopt new procedures. The A.D.C. is very active in the field himself and eften away from the station for three weeks at a time thus resulting in slew processing of Reports. A recent staff conference should streamine Patrol Report processing from this District.

H.S.PEGG a/District Commissioner

67-1-1 Maynard.

Lea

67-1-1

Sub District Office, <u>XIKORI</u> Gulf District. 20th June, 1972.

Mr. G. Bowame, Assistant Field Officer, KIKORI

PATROL INSTRUCTIONS

Please prepare to depart for Wowobo to survey agricultural blocks there. You will survey as many blocks as are requested by the Rural Development Assistant accompanying you or the Wowobo people.

20th June per M.V. Ruby.

In addition to surveying the required blocks you will also undertake political education while at Wowobo.

be sent to collect you.

(Peter Maynard)
A/Assistant District Commissioner

Page 2. POLITICAL EDUCATION Also in accordance with the Assistant District Commissioner, Kikori's instructions, while we were at Wowobo, we talked to the people on political education matters. For information for our talks, we used the political education booklets "Government and Independence" and "Youse of Assembly Elections, 1972". The political education programme consisted of the "Coalition Government" and the "Opposition", also "Self Government" and "Independence". They were also told of the Ministers in the new government and their work. The people raised interesting questions during the talks. Two of the interesting questions raised were as follows: What is the difference between "Self Government" and "Independence". This question was enswered to the best of our knowledge with the help of the political education booklets. of Papua New Guinea's people. This question was related to the future living conditions of the village people when the country gets "Self Government" and "Independence". The question above asked was also answered to the best

of our knowledge by saving that conditions should be about the same as now but will depend on the work of the people and the House of Assembly.

GENERAL

It was noticed whilst at wowobo that some people from Minagoiravi had come to Wowobo to talk with the land owners about getting agricultural blocks there.

We would have stayed long enough to survey more blocks for the people of Minagoiravi but the matter of the Minagoiravi people getting blocks there was not decided by the time we were ready to leave.

Health at Wowobo was seen to be good. The most common troubles being small sores and tropical ulcers. The only tree too the people get is from the United Church Pastor who is at present away in his village of Samoa.

CONCLUSION

The patrol was not well received by the people of the village. These people will be talked with later in view of extending the blocks. As recople from other villages did not express their wishes during our visit to Wowobo, it is not expected to

PATROL REPORT

Report number: 27 of 1971/72 Siects of patrol: Survey of Blocks

Patrol conducted by:	G ROWANTE	Subdistrict: KIKORI	
actor commercial -/	G. DOMALIB	ododistret.	
Area prolled: Part Gope & Urama C.D.		Designation: Assistant Field Officer	
Duration of patrol:	22/6-28/6/72	Personnel accompanying: 1 member RPNGC.	
Last D.D.A. patrol:	March, 1972	Number of days: 7 1 Farmer Trainee	
Last O.L.G. patrol:	April, 1972	Total population of area: 1276	
Map reference:	Army Series, Kikori SB 54-13	Council area: Kikori	
		House of Assembly Electorate: Kikori Open	
The District Comm	Indones		
The District Comm	District,		
GULF	District,		
KEREMA			
	In respect of this patrol, I		
	Field Officers Journal Foli	ios of the contraction of the co	
	Patrol Instructions,		
	The Report and my comm	nents,	
	Area study,		
	Updating of area study,	(///	
	Situation Reports No's 1-	- , ////	
	Patrol map,	/4//	
DATE: /7/8 1	972		
DATE: 17/8 1	972	Assistant District Commissioner	
	972	Assistant District Commissioner	
The Secretary, Department of the	Administrator,	Assistant District Commissioner	
The Secretary, Department of the Division of District	Administrator, Administration,	Assistant District Commissioner	
The Secretary, Department of the	Administrator, Administration, oua New Guinea.		
The Secretary, Department of the Division of District	Administrator, Administration, oua New Guinea. In respect of this patrol, I		
The Secretary, Department of the Division of District	Administrator, Administration, oua New Guinea. In respect of this patrol, I Area study,		
The Secretary, Department of the Division of District	Administrator, Administration, oua New Guinea. In respect of this patrol, I Area study, Updating of area study,	attach ()	
The Secretary, Department of the Division of District	Administrator, Administration, oua New Guinea. In respect of this patrol, I Area study,	attach ()	
The Secretary, Department of the Division of District	Administrator, Administration, oua New Guinea. In respect of this patrol, I Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1	attach ()	
The Secretary, Department of the Division of District	Administrator, Administration, oua New Guinea. In respect of this patrol, I Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1	attach () () () () () ()	
The Secretary, Department of the Division of District	Administrator, Administration, oua New Guinea. In respect of this patrol, I Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1	attach () () () () () () () Above average	
The Secretary, Department of the Division of District	Administrator, Administration, oua New Guinea. In respect of this patrol, I Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1	attach () () () () () () () () () (
The Secretary, Department of the Division of District	Administrator, Administration, oua New Guinea. In respect of this patrol, I Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1	attach () () () () () () () () () (
The Secretary, Department of the Division of District	Administrator, Administration, oua New Guinea. In respect of this patrol, I Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1	attach () () () () () () () Above average Average Balow average	
The Secretary, Department of the Division of District	Administrator, Administration, oua New Guinea. In respect of this patrol, I Area study, Updating of area study, Situation Report No's. 1 District Headquarters ass Patrol & Report	attach () () () () () () Above average Average	

P.O. Box 2396, KOUEDOPU.

67-2-88

3rd November, 1972.

The District Commissioner, Gulf District,

KIKORI PATROL NO. 27-71/72.

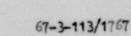
Peference your 67-3-113 of 19th September, 1972.

I acknowledge with thanks receipt of Situation Report 1 arising out of the above patrol of part of the Gope and Urana Geneus Divisions, together with the appropriate comments as submitted by Mr. G. Bowane, Assistant Field Officer.

The extract on Political Education discussions has been referred to the Government Liaison Officer (H.Q.) for his information. No other comments are necessary.

(S.J. PEARSALL)

681-035



District Office, KEREMA. Gulf District.

19th September, 1972.

Assistant District Commissioner, Sab District Office, KIKCRI.

KIKCRI PATROL REPORT MO. V. ROROSI T/A.F.O. TO PART COPE AND URA A C/B'S.

Receipt of your comments dated 14th August received at Kerema on 23rd August, refer.

As you were instructed at yesterday's steff conference political education MUST BE the Subject of a Situation Report. I am not sending this Report back to you as I have done with Mr. Halls because

(a) we should not expect impecable reporting from an Assistant

Field Officer, and (b) as you say in the final paragraph of your comments "Mr. Rorosi has taken rest rains with this Report and has made a genuine attempt at English spelling and phraseology."

The rest of your remarks concerning the need for him to be more accurate and your proposed checking of his work have been noted.

The section on Political Education has been extracted for forwarding to Readquarters once again, assuredly for the last time.

H.S.PECC a/District Commissioner.

c.c. Secretary, Department of the Administrator, KONEDOBU.

Extract of section on Political Education is forwarded for your Political Education section. All Officers have been instructed to advise reactions to Political Education talks. An average report.

67-1-3

Maynard.

67-1-3

Sub District Office, KIKORI Gulf District.

14th August, 1972.

The District Commissioner, Gulf District, KEREMA

KIKORI PATROL REPORT NO. 27-1971/72

T/A.F.O. Please find attached the above report by Mr. V. Rorosi,

My comments follow.

Introduction

This was a special patrol. As frequently occurs lack of transport necessitated an overnight stop at Gauri on the return trip.

Lands

1

Mr. Rorosi's description of the survey area is contradictory, the land cannot be both flat and steeply sloped. His command of English expression is not yet to a standard where he can express himself clearly. What he is describing here are the limiting physical features at Wowobo.

Blocks

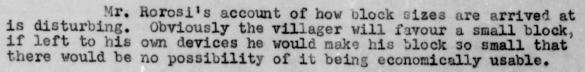
Mr. Rorosi gives no indication of the overall rate of block clearing, nor the progress in planting individual blocks. Mr. Rorosi states that 50% of 15 blocks each approximately 15 acres, have been planted with 200 coconuts. This is obviously incorrect as that is less than 2 palms per cleared acre. It is extremely difficult to make Assistant Field Officers see the need for concise accurate reporting as is apparent by Mr. Rorosi's inaccuracy throughout the report. Mr. Bowame states there are 17 blocks at Wowobo, Mr. Rorosi states 15.

Political Education

The main topics arrising from the recent elections appear to have been covered fully. Mr. Rorosi makes no mention of any question and answer period which must form a vital part of any political lecture. If questions from the villagers are excluded there can be no reliable guage as to their reception and perception.

Conclusions

Great care will have to be excercised in persuading the Wowobo people of the acreage required for workable size units. Also one man to one block is the standard to aim at, allowing this to be wartered down to a family per block and the way is open for the eventual establishment of a clan to a block. This would be the exact negation of all aims in establishing resettlement schemes.



General

Mr. Rorosi has taken great pains with this report and has made genuine attempts at English spelling and phraseology. Although his work is improving he will need a great deal more practice in objective writing before he becomes able to communicate his observations fully or accurately. The accuracy of the work done at Wowobo is to be checked by myself within the next few weeks.

A/Assistant District Commissioner

Page 2.

POLITICAL EDUCATION

The political education which we conducted was based to be as follows -

- 1. Parties a) different kind of Parties and the independent members.
 - b) the opposition party and explaned how and why, they are against coalition government
 - c) which party won the election and how many members it has in the House.
- 2. Ministers a) point out the Chief Minister and why has he become the Headman in the House of Assembly.
 - b) Explained what a member's work is in the House.
 - c) Named all the Ministers and the departments they look after.
- 3. Government a) How the government is formed and explained the meaning of the words (Coalition Government".
 - b) The laws and why the laws are made.
 - c) What a person does when he breaks the law (the disadvantages)

COMOLUSION

Few men in Wowobo Village and the majority of the Gauri men decided that they wanted the block for the family unit and not one (1) block to an adult man.

villages. The men from Gipi and Ubuo live at their respective

The reason for the blocks being such a small size is that each time we cut the line to their mark. They stopped us and a peg was planted. This shows the man only want small blocks.

I thought that the political education we carried out with the people was good because we gave physical demonstration of how the government works.

These people still need more education on politics before they all understand the meaning of the Government.

(Vitalis Rorosi) Assistant Field Office